

Final Report

Pineapple integrated crop protection

Project leader:

Simon Newett

Delivery partner:

The Queensland Department of Agriculture and Fisheries

Project code:

PI17001

Project:

Pineapple integrated crop protection (PI17001)

Disclaimer:

Horticulture Innovation Australia Limited (Hort Innovation) makes no representations and expressly disclaims all warranties (to the extent permitted by law) about the accuracy, completeness, or currency of information in this Final Report.

Users of this Final Report should take independent action to confirm any information in this Final Report before relying on that information in any way.

Reliance on any information provided by Hort Innovation is entirely at your own risk. Hort Innovation is not responsible for, and will not be liable for, any loss, damage, claim, expense, cost (including legal costs) or other liability arising in any way (including from Hort Innovation or any other person's negligence or otherwise) from your use or non-use of the Final Report or from reliance on information contained in the Final Report or that Hort Innovation provides to you by any other means.

Funding statement:

This project has been funded by Hort Innovation, using the pineapple research and development levy and contributions from the Australian Government. Hort Innovation is the grower-owned, not-for-profit research and development corporation for Australian horticulture.

Publishing details:

ISBN 978-0-7341-4882-7

Published and distributed by: Hort Innovation

Level 7

141 Walker Street

North Sydney NSW 2060

Telephone: (02) 8295 2300

www.horticulture.com.au

© Copyright 2022 Horticulture Innovation Australia

Contents

Public summary	4
Keywords	5
Introduction.....	5
Methodology	6
Outputs.....	9
Outcomes	14
Monitoring and evaluation.....	18
Recommendations.....	19
Intellectual property.....	20
Acknowledgements	20
Appendices	20

Public summary

The end of project outcome was to improve the viability and sustainability of the Australian pineapple industry, through the promotion of best practice. This outcome links to the 2017-2022 Pineapple Strategic Investment Plan outcomes of:

- Improved pest and disease management and best practice adoption increases grower productivity, profitability and sustainability
- Product quality and consistency improves returns to growers through increased consumer demand
- The attraction of new growers and retention of current growers through demonstrated profitability will lead to industry sustainability

The project's key intermediate outcomes were:

- Higher levels of adoption of best practice, to support quality improvements, and reduce off-farm deposition of soil, fertilisers and pesticides
- Increased industry access to new technology and information to support quality and productivity improvements
- Expand international and national networks

As a result of growers participating in project activities, 65% claimed project services and advice had resulted in relative improvements in their fruit quality, and 76% claimed their farm productivity had improved (t/ha). Adoption of sustainable environmental practice changes were also an outcome of the project, with 76% of growers claiming they had made changes that have contributed to making their farm more sustainable in an environmental way i.e., sediment traps, reduced nitrogen applications and contour drainage.

The project delivered a range of resources and activities to help the pineapple industry access, understand and implement new technology and best practice information. A total of 137 growers and their staff have attended at least one regional study group which represented 73.5% of all the estimated 65 grower businesses in the industry. Total attendance at the 34 study group meetings was 559 growers and their staff (representing 325 businesses) and 358 non-growers, thus averaging 25 attendees at each event. An average of 88% of evaluated growers intended to make changes to their businesses as a result of participating in project activities.

International and national networks were successfully expanded through multiple guest speakers at regional study group meetings and industry field days, planning for attendance at the 'World Pineapple Symposium' in the Dominican Republic and the associated study tour to Costa Rica, facilitation of the New Zealand pineapple study tour, and the industry webinar which hosted Dr Robert Paull from the University of Hawaii.

Outputs and activities of the project included:

- 34 regional study groups (2 of the 36 scheduled were replaced by webinars, see next point)
- 2 webinars (undertaken to replace study groups during covid lockdowns)
- Minutes for all study groups prepared and available on the Grower website
- 18 issues of the "Pineapple Press" e-newsletter
- 17 demonstration trials conducted
- 13 comprehensive briefs prepared from results of demonstration trials
- 10 factsheets developed and uploaded to the grower website
- Grower website developed and maintained
- 4 annual pineapple industry field days
- 3 educational videos
 - Handling pineapple in the field

- Planting pineapples - attention to detail
- How to plant pineapples correctly
- 4 educational stickers
 - 73-50 maturity sticker
 - Smooth Cayenne maturity sticker
 - Size sticker
 - Planting sticker
- Updates to the Best Practice Manual
- Organisation and reporting of the New Zealand study tour (replacement to 2020 pineapple world symposium)
- 4 Project Reference Group meetings with annual workplans developed and delivered
- Scientific literature review on pineapple nutrition
- Annual collection and reporting of industry production data

Evaluation has confirmed the project has successfully:

- 'Improved the viability and sustainability of the Australian pineapple industry' - more than 77% of industry claimed that the project contributed to improvements in their farm production costs, fruit quality and productivity as well as supporting improvements for industry performance.
- 'Met industry needs' – 98.3% of industry agreed that the project had met industry needs.
- 'Used appropriate methods' - 97% of industry agreed that the project had provided a range of suitable learning formats.
- 'Effectively engaged stakeholders' – all project activities had high levels of grower engagement – study group attendance, pineapple industry field day attendance, awareness of videos and stickers, and receiving industry communications.
- 'Used feedback to generate efficiencies' – to improve the lack of awareness and support of demonstration trial outcomes, trial factsheets and briefs were developed and given to growers at study group meetings, uploaded to the industry website, as well as advertised through industry communications. A printable format was also made available of the 'Pineapple Press' due to feedback received at the mid-term review by growers wanting to be able to print it at home and read it.

Recommendations for future pineapple extension were explored in depth as part of the co-design development of the new 'Pineapple Industry Innovation' project (PI22000).

Keywords

Pineapple; quality; sustainability; viability; profitability; productivity; extension

Introduction

The Australian pineapple industry has to compete with processed pineapple imported from countries with much lower labour costs and will increasingly need to compete with imported fresh fruit. In order to remain competitive Australian growers must achieve higher yields, lower production costs per unit and improve fruit quality. They must also reduce the amount of environmentally harmful pesticides used and minimise the amount of pesticides, fertilisers and soil leaving the farm. The intended project outcome was to improve the viability and sustainability of the Australian pineapple industry. This was supported by facilitating information dissemination and exchange amongst pineapple growers, advisers, chemical company representatives, the supply chain and resellers through the approaches outlined below.

The Queensland Department of Agriculture and Fisheries (DAF), Growcom and Agri Supply Global P/L (ASG) worked collaboratively to deliver this project. DAF led the project and took responsibility for the extension work. Growcom led industry communications and ASG developed and managed the demonstration trials. The project team also liaised with other staff from DAF, Growcom's Hort360 team and the Department of Environment and Science (DES) who are conducting research and extension to reduce the loss of fertilisers and pesticides from farms into catchments including the Pumicestone Passage and the Great Barrier Reef.

DAF organised 34 study group workshops for growers, advisors and resellers in each of the four major production regions: North Queensland (including the Northern Territory), Central Queensland, Wide Bay and South East Queensland. DAF maintained awareness of and collaborative links with national and international research. The Best Practice Manual was updated to incorporate any significant new information. Other extension materials, such as videos, stickers, study group minutes and factsheets were developed to disseminate learnings. DAF also led a review of pineapple plant nutrition as well as collected, collated, and reported on industry production data.

Growcom managed industry communications. They produced a quarterly e-Newsletter, organised the annual Pineapple Industry Field Day and developed and maintained a web-based facility for the project.

Agri Supply Global (ASG) established and managed the on-farm demonstration trials. These provided focus for regional grower workshops. ASG provided a regular commentary on these trials including a description of each site, progress reports and results of each demonstration trial to Growcom for the e-Newsletter and the Australian Pineapples website. During these trials ASG collected the data required to conduct cost-benefit analyses of each of the demonstration trials. These trials were reported in the form of detailed trial briefs with the assistance of the project leader for a formal record of the work conducted.

Methodology

The project was delivered through the close collaboration of three organisations who have a long history of working together to deliver positive outcomes for the pineapple industry.

- Growcom delivered the 'Pineapple Press', the annual industry field day and information via customised on-line facilities.
- ASG conducted the on-farm demonstration trials.
- DAF led the project, delivered study group workshops and other extension activities and collected and reported current and forecast production data.

The project team liaised closely with groups conducting research and extension in related fields. These groups include other DAF staff (e.g., Rachel Abel and Stuart Irvine-Brown) who lead projects in conjunction with the Department of Environment and Science (DES) throughout coastal Queensland to reduce off-farm deposition of fertilisers, chemicals and soil. These projects include 'Resilient Rivers', 'Understanding the fate of nitrogen in Pumicestone catchments' and 'Agronomy for Water Quality (Great Barrier Reef)' all of which are relevant for the pineapple industry. The project team also collaborated with Growcom's water quality project – 'Hort360', which focuses on improving water quality in farming areas of South East Queensland. Information from projects such as these were incorporated into best practice guidelines and extended to pineapple growers through the study group workshops and other means. Leaders of PI17001 assisted in initiating a group called the Pineapple Environmental Team (PET) to coordinate trial work, collaborate and avoid trial duplication. It is chaired by the chairman of Australian Pineapples and its members include growers and staff from DAF, DES, Growcom, ASG and Healthy Land and Water. PET meets several times each year.

The project partners were kept abreast of national and international R&D developments via their national and international networks as well as online services such as DAF's Research Information Service, CABI, SCOPUS and the annual 'Pineapple News', which is compiled by the Pineapple Working Group of the International Society for Horticultural Science.

Project Reference Group

A Project Reference Group (PRG) of 11 people was formed to oversee the project and provide input into planning and evaluating various activities and deliverables of the project. The group included growers (3), processor/marketer

representatives (2), project team members (4), a technical expert (1), and a representative from Hort Innovation (1).

1. Simon Newett (DAF project leader)
2. Bridie Carr (DAF)
3. Stephen Pace (NQ grower and Chairperson of Australian Pineapples 2018-2021)
4. Sam Pike (SEQ grower and Chairperson of Australian Pineapples 2021-2023)
5. John Steemson (Wide Bay grower)
6. Doug Jones (Golden Circle cannery representative)
7. Garth Sanewski (Technical expert)
8. Natalie Brady (Growcom communications manager)
9. Tim Wolens (Agri-Supply Global)
10. Doug Christensen (Tropical Pines representative)
11. Hort Innovation representative (multiple changes throughout the life of the project)

The PRG met four times during the life of the project. Comprehensive minutes were recorded for each meeting and reported in the relevant milestone reports. An annual work plan was also developed in consultation with the PRG and agreed on each calendar year. New members were recruited throughout the life of the project to aid in providing a strategic representation of industry opinion and technical expertise to help support project outcomes and direction.

Study group meetings

DAF led the project and were responsible for organising and facilitating two grower workshops per year in each of the four production regions, namely North Queensland, Central Queensland, Wide Bay and South East Queensland. A team member from each of the three collaborating organisations were involved in the design and delivery of these workshops. Each workshop had a different focus and effort was made for each event to take place at a different location to enable growers to visit as many of the demonstration trials as possible during the project. It was sometimes desirable to visit the same trial more than once when there were significant developments to inspect. Two workshops in each region per year were considered the minimum number to show, report and discuss progress of the demonstration trials and sufficiently cover the range of production issues necessary to achieve changes in farming practices. The programme for each of these workshops was designed around one or two key production issues. Most workshops were held on pineapple farms, often at demonstration trial sites, and sometimes involved one or two guest speakers. Invitations were extended to all stakeholders including growers from all regions, re-sellers, advisers, agronomists, packers, processors, marketers, researchers, agencies such as catchment-care authorities and funding agencies. Each workshop consisted of a semi-formal 'shed' session, a farm walk, demonstration trial inspection and a social/networking session. These events were informal and welcoming to encourage attendance and active participation. Minutes from each meeting were distributed to all growers and uploaded to the grower website.

The 34 study groups were held in:

- North Queensland (8) – Feb 2019, Aug 2019, Feb 2020, April 2021, Oct 2021, April 2022, Oct 2022, and March 2023.
- Central Queensland (7) - Mar 2019, Oct 2019, July 2020, May 2021, Oct 2021, Oct 2022, and Mar 2023.
- Wide Bay (9) - Nov 2018, May 2019, Nov 2019, Dec 2020, Feb 2021, Nov 2021, May 2022, Nov 2022, and Apr 2023.
- South East Queensland (10) – Nov 2018, May 2019, Dec 2019, Aug 2020, Dec 2020, Feb 2021, Dec 2021, July 2022, Nov 2022, and Mar 2023.

Two webinars were delivered as replacement study group meetings during the Covid restrictions:

- Industry update and demonstration trial update – 15 May 2020
- Hawaii pineapple industry research – Dr Robert Paull, University of Hawaii – 1 December 2020

Videos and stickers

DAF produced three new videos and four stickers for growers on high priority topics from grower feedback and endorsement by the PRG. These included:

Videos:

- [Handling pineapple in the field](#)
- [How to plant pineapples correctly](#)
- [Planting pineapples - attention to detail](#)

Stickers:

- Colour maturity for Smooth Cayenne
- Colour maturity for 73-50
- Sizing sticker
- Planting sticker

Best Practice Manual

DAF maintained the industry Best Practice Manual in response to changes to best practice. DAF also maintained international linkages and knowledge of latest national and international research through published literature and planned attendance of major events such as the World Pineapple Symposium in 2020, which unfortunately was cancelled due to Covid. The chapters that have been updated to the Best Practice Manual include:

- Chapter 13 - Weed management
- Chapter 15 – Soil fumigation
- Chapter 16 - Phytophthora
- Chapter 34 – Registered chemicals and using them effectively
- Chapter 35 – Pesticide safety and handling

Industry production data

DAF was also responsible for the collection and reporting of industry production data twice per year. The data were collected twice per annum and included:

- Production volumes by region/nationally
- Forecast volumes by region/nationally
- Planting area
- Ratooned %
- Varieties

The data for individual businesses was not disseminated. Data aggregated at the regional and national level were published in 'Pineapple Press' and disseminated to industry at study group meetings. Aggregated data were also provided to Hort Innovation for use in horticultural statistics publications and monitoring and evaluation.

Pineapple Press

The "Pineapple Press" grower e-Newsletter was produced by the Growcom communications team who have a track record for delivering high quality newsletters targeting growers. This newsletter was one of the key mechanisms for communicating results and technical content generated by the project. These were delivered quarterly throughout the life of the project, to all growers and industry stakeholders registered on the database. All newsletters were also uploaded to the grower website.

Grower website

An online (website) facility for the project was developed as a resource for growers and was hosted as a password protected section of the industry website <https://australianpineapples.com.au> which was launched by Hort Innovation as the marketing and promotion site for Australian Pineapples. This single URL (provided to Hort Innovation by Growcom)

hosts all the content for Australian Pineapples and is the “go to” site for pineapple growers to get information on each of the project’s activities. Eight templated pages were developed for the grower section:

1. About
2. Contacts
3. Demonstration trials (their location and design, progress, photographs, yield results and the ability for growers to post comments about them)
4. Videos (links to the new videos and those produced in earlier projects)
5. Upcoming events (study group workshops, field days etc)
6. Study group meetings (minutes)
7. Best Practice Manual (updated chapters for download)
8. ‘Pineapple Press’ newsletter (access to the latest issue and back copies)

Pineapple Industry Field Days

The primary communication tool for the industry is the annual Pineapple Industry Field Day. Growcom has successfully run the pineapple field day since 2006, attracting around 80% of growers in most years. These field days bring together all sectors of the industry including growers, researchers, re-sellers, market agents, chemical companies, and other industry stakeholders. These are two-day events including field visits, formal presentations, posters, trade displays and networking opportunities including a gala dinner. The field days were the key showcase for technical outputs from this project. Growcom continued to build on the legacy of the previous field days and worked closely with the project partners and local study groups to ensure the field day continues to be an effective mechanism for promoting improved uptake of new technologies and best management practices.

Demonstration trials

ASG established demonstration trials distributed across major production regions to demonstrate trial concepts and best practice in each of the following areas:

- Site selection, layout and drainage (4 trials)
- Ground preparation, fallow management, bed formation (3 trials)
- Pre- and post-plant nutrition management (3 trials)
- Pest management (6 trials)
- Management of Erosion and Sedimentation (1 trial)

ASG planned, implemented, monitored, collected, and analysed data and reported the results of these trials to industry. Host growers also assisted in planning and were responsible for the implementation of the trials (under guidance of ASG). They also assisted with data collection and jointly delivered results at workshops. Inspection of these trials and discussion of progress and results was the focus of many of the study group workshops as well as the industry field days. Growers were also regularly updated on their progress through the “Pineapple Press” newsletter, at study group meetings, and the web-based facility for which ASG provided regular material including a description of each site, progress reports, photographs, and results. DAF also developed factsheets to provide an alternative quick reference for growers to be informed of the demonstration trial outcomes as well as worked with ASG to produce trial briefs for formal reporting purposes and a record of activities.

Outputs

Table 1. Output summary

Output	Description	Detail
Pineapple Industry Field Days	Organisation and delivery of three pineapple industry field days held in:	Post event evaluation data found an average of 41% of evaluated attendees intended making changes to an aspect of their business as a result of participating (Appendix 1) Final project evaluation found 93% of growers surveyed attended

	South East Queensland 25-26 July 2019, attended by 70 growers, 86 non-growers Bundaberg 8-9 July 2021, attended by 55 Growers, 82 non-growers South East Queensland 21-22 July 2022, attended by 64 growers, 104 non-growers	at least one industry field day (Appendix 2) Three field days instead of four were held as unfortunately the event had to be cancelled in 2020 due to Covid.
34 study group meetings held and comprehensive minutes	Face-to-face study group meetings held across four regions	• North Queensland – Feb 2019, Aug 2019, Feb 2020, April 2021, Oct 2021, April 2022, Oct 2022, and March 2023. • Central Queensland - Mar 2019, Oct 2019, July 2020, May 2021, Oct 2021, Oct 2022, and Mar 2023. • Wide Bay - Nov 2018, May 2019, Nov 2019, Dec 2020, Feb 2021, Nov 2021, May 2022, Nov 2022, and Apr 2023. • South East Queensland – Nov 2018, May 2019, Dec 2019, Aug 2020, Dec 2020, Feb 2021, Dec 2021, July 2022, Nov 2022, and Mar 2023. 73.5% of all growers attended at least one study group meeting. The total number of attendees included 559 growers (representing 325 businesses) and 358 non-growers held through the life of the project (Appendix 3) Final project evaluation found 95% of growers were satisfied to very satisfied with the overall quality of the study groups. 73% of growers found study group meetings useful to very useful for supporting awareness and adoption of best practice, and new technology (Appendix 2)
34 sets of study group minutes produced and distributed to industry	Detailed minutes of industry updates, technical content, project updates and farm walk	• North Queensland – Feb 2019, Aug 2019, Feb 2020, April 2021, Oct 2021, April 2022, Oct 2022, and March 2023. • Central Queensland - Mar 2019, Oct 2019, July 2020, May 2021, Oct 2021, May 2022, Oct 2022, and Mar 2023. • Wide Bay - Nov 2018, May 2019, Nov 2019, Dec 2020, Feb 2021, May 2022, Nov 2022, and Apr 2023 • South East Queensland – Nov 2018, May 2019, Dec 2019, Aug 2020, Dec 2020, Feb 2021, Dec 2021, July 2022, Nov 2022, and Mar 2023 Final project evaluation found 81% of growers read the minutes. 85% were satisfied to very satisfied with the overall quality of the study group minutes (Appendix 2)

2 grower webinars held	2 webinars were held to supplement grower engagement during the covid pandemic.	Industry update, support and demonstration trial update – 15 May 2020 (29 RSVPs, 15 attended live event). Hawaii pineapple industry research – Dr Robert Paull, University of Hawaii – 1 December 2020 (34 RSVPs, 26 attended live event). Recorded and uploaded to grower website and link sent in ‘Pineapple Press’. Post-event evaluation data found 100% of evaluated attendees found the webinars useful to extremely useful (Appendix 4).
Updates to BPM	Review and updates of technical content of various BPM chapters	The following chapters have been reviewed and updated. Growers have been notified of these updated chapters through the ‘Pineapple Press’ and uploaded to the grower website. Chapter 13 - Weed management Chapter 15 – Soil fumigation Chapter 16 - Phytophthora Chapter 34 – Registered chemicals and using them effectively Chapter 35 – Pesticide safety and handling
3 new educational videos provided to industry	Video topics were directed by growers at study group meetings and PRG advice	Handling pineapple in the field – (1,900 views) Planting pineapples - attention to detail (479 views) How to plant pineapples correctly (9,100 views) Final project evaluation found 92% of growers have watched at least one of the videos. 50% have seen all three. 66% of growers have found the videos useful to very useful in supporting awareness and adoption of best practice (Appendix 2). Growers have verbally expressed their appreciation and support of these training videos with assistance for performing inductions for new staff. These were particularly useful to one large grower who was going through a period of having to train staff regularly given the difficulties with retaining staff during Covid lockdowns and a shortage of workers.
4 new educational stickers provided to industry	Sticker topics were directed by growers at study group meetings and PRG advice	• Colour maturity for Smooth Cayenne • Colour maturity for 73-50 • Sizing sticker • Planting sticker Instead of the posters that were originally proposed, growers asked for stickers which could be fixed to machinery and targeted at farm staff as training aids and guides. 60% of growers have found the stickers useful to very useful in supporting awareness and adoption of best practice (Appendix 2). Growers have verbally expressed their appreciation and support of the stickers with supporting new staff with visual cues and prompts during picking and planting.
17 demonstration trials and 13 detailed		17 demonstration trials were delivered covering 5 topic areas:

trial briefs		Some of the trial briefs combined the results of more than one trial, where a trial brief was prepared the hyperlink is listed. Topic 1: Site selection, layout and drainage • SA01SEQ-01 (combined report with SA05SEQ-01) • SA01WB-02 (combined report with SA05WB-02) Topic 2: Ground preparation, fallow management, bed formation and planting • SA02WB-01 (combined report with SA03WB-03) • SA02WB-02 Topic 3: Pre- and post-plant nutrition management • SA03SEQ-02 • SA03WB-03 (combined report with SA02WB-01) • SA03SEQ-04 • SA03WB-05 Topic 4: Pest management • SA04NQ-03 • SA04NQ-04 • SA04SEQ-02 • SA04WB-01 • SA04WB-05 • SA04WB-06 Topic 5: Management of Erosion and Sedimentation • S05-SEQ-01 (combined report with SA01SEQ-01) • SA05WB-02 (combined report with SA01WB-02) • SA05WB-03
Factsheets for demonstration trials	Factsheets summarising key outputs from some selected demonstration trials to encourage grower awareness	Farm planning Fumigation New herbicides and Agri-Silica Soil Erosion Alternative to Diuron Boom sprayer Post induction fertiliser Mulching Inter-Row Spraying Improving Sprayer Efficiency Printed copies of factsheets were handed out at study group meetings as well as copies available for download on the grower website.
Industry production data reports	Annual production data and forecasts are collected by willing and	Production data and forecasts have been collected on behalf of industry for: 2018/2019, 2019/2020, 2020/2021, 2021/2022 which has been

	able growers, analysed and reported back to industry	reported in the appropriate milestone report, Pineapple Press edition as well as at study group meetings. The industry production data summary for 2022 and 2023 forecast have been collected on behalf of industry and the report has been made available to industry through the April 2023 Pineapple Press (Appendix 5).
Grower website	A grower website was established which forms a central repository of information for the industry, including contact details, Best Practice Manual, minutes, videos, demonstration trial reporting and Pineapple Press newsletters.	79 registrations to date, 47 growers, 32 others (made up of Hort Innovation, DAF, Growcom and Agri Supply Global staff). In the last 3 months (February, March, April 2023) only 12 registrants of the 79 have accessed the website. Of the 79 registrants 20 have registered with the website then never returned. Final project evaluation found 65% of growers have registered for the website (Appendix 2).
New Zealand study tour organised and facilitated	Grower study tour organised in-lieu of 2020 World Symposium and Costa Rican study tour trip being cancelled due to Covid. 11 attendees.	New Zealand pineapple study tour report (Appendix 6). Post-trip evaluation data (Appendix 7) found 100% of evaluated participants thought the tour was successful in delivering on the aims of: • Providing the group with a showcase of progressive and innovative New Zealand horticultural industries • Examples of the integration and adoption of innovative technology • Examples of the integration and adoption of sustainable and progressive practices in soil and nutrient management • Providing general awareness of different commodities from those that the group are familiar with • Learning about different markets and their requirements • Understanding the key challenges for different industries and how these are overcome • Providing exposure to innovative ideas
18 'Pineapple Press' newsletters	E-newsletter including industry updates, news, technical content, project updates and reports	The 'Pineapple Press' is sent to 186 recipients. These are a mix of growers, industry stakeholders, and service providers of relevance to the industry April 2023 (link yet to be made available) February 2023 November 2022 August 2022 May 2022 February 2022

		November 2021 August 2021 May 2021 February 2021 November 2020 August 2020 May 2020 February 2020 November 2019 August 2019 May 2019 February 2019 Final project evaluation found 87% of growers are satisfied to very satisfied with the overall quality of the 'Pineapple Press'. 77% of growers have found it useful to very useful (Appendix 2).
Four Project Reference Group meetings and minutes	A total of four PRG meeting with minutes produced and distributed to members post meeting.	Comprehensive minutes were recorded for each meeting and reported in the relevant milestone reports. An annual work plan was also developed in consultation with the PRG and agreed on each calendar year.

Outcomes

Key outcomes from this project include the following:

1. Higher levels of adoption of best practice, to support quality improvements, and reduce off-farm deposition of soil, fertilisers and pesticides
2. Increased industry access to new technology and information to support quality and productivity improvements
3. Expand international and national networks

PI17001 has successfully raised the levels of adoption of best practice by Australian pineapple growers, supported quality improvements and the reduction of off-farm deposition of soil, fertilisers, and pesticides. The project success of this outcome has been measured by monitoring and evaluation data that has been collected at the start and end of the project in targeted practice areas. PI17001 has also increased industry access to new technology and information to support productivity improvements through the variety of project activities and content delivered. The project success of this outcome has been measured by monitoring and evaluation data at the end of the project. International and national networks have also been expanded through the delivery of project activities e.g. study group and industry field day guest speakers, and the study tour to New Zealand.

Performance expectations outlined in the monitoring and evaluation plan at the beginning of the project included:

- 85% of growers have attended one or more regional study group meetings
- 70% of growers have attended a Pineapple Industry Field Day
- 50% of growers have used the web-based facility

- 75% of growers have made a change to their farming practices as a result of participating in the project activities
- 40% of growers have made a change to their farming practices that result in better environmental outcomes
- 75% of growers have watched the new YouTube videos and 65% have found them useful
- 65% of growers have found the stickers useful
- The pineapple industry have been able to use the pineapple production data and forecasts collected by the project to help assist in planning

End of project analysis has confirmed:

- 73.5% of growers have attended one or more regional study group meetings (**Appendix 3**)
- 93% of growers have attended a Pineapple Industry Field Day (**Appendix 1**)
- 50% of growers have used the web-based facility (**Appendix 2**)
- 88% of growers have made a change to their farming practices as a result of participating in the project activities (**Appendix 2**)
- 76% of growers have made a change to their farming practices that result in better environmental outcomes (**Appendix 2**)
- 92% of growers have watched the new YouTube videos and 66% have found them useful (**Appendix 2**)
- 60% of growers have found the stickers useful (**Appendix 2**)
- The collection and reporting of pineapple production data and forecasts has been of assistance to Australian Pineapples with industry planning. Letter of evidence from ex-chairman Stephen Pace of Australian Pineapples (**Appendix 8**)

Table 2. Outcome summary

Outcome	Alignment to fund outcome, strategy and KPI	Description	Evidence
Higher levels of adoption of best practice, to support quality improvements, and reduce off-farm deposition of soil, fertilisers and pesticides	2017-2021 SIP Outcome 1-4 2022-2025 SIP - Outcome 3, strategy 1-3	<i>Refer methodology section</i>	Pre and post practice change area survey questions found an increase in percentage of growers in adopting best practice across multiple areas from the start of the project (2018) to the end of the project (2023) (Appendix 9): 26% of surveyed growers are considering or have installed a bioreactor. An increase from 37% to 67% of industry use a mulcher for crop destruction. An increase from 94% to 100% of growers have taken steps to improve drainage practices. An increase from 76% to 81% of industry use

			contours or cross drains to manage run off. End of project survey results found (Appendix 2): 95% of industry believed study groups were useful in terms of raising awareness and supporting adoption of best practice. 95% of industry believed the demonstration trials were useful in terms supporting adoption of best practice. 76% of growers have made a change to their farming practices that result in better environmental outcomes. 88% of industry intended on make changes to their businesses as a result of participating in project activities. 85% of industry believed that project services have made improvements to fruit quality across industry and supported market performance.
Increased industry access to new technology and information to support quality and productivity improvements	2017-2021 SIP Outcome 1-4 2022-2025 SIP - Outcome 3, strategy 1-3	<i>Refer methodology section</i>	End of project survey results found (Appendix 2): 97% of industry believed the study groups were useful in terms raising awareness of technology. 95% of industry believed the demonstration trials were useful in terms raising awareness of technology. 83% of industry believed that project services contributed to savings in production costs in key areas of their business. 82% of industry believed that project services contributed to improvements in fruit sales due to improved quality. 76% of industry believed that project services contributed to improvements in their farm productivity (t/ha).
Expanded international and national networks	2017-2021 SIP Outcome 1-4 2022-2025 SIP - Outcome 3, strategy 1-3	<i>Refer methodology section</i>	International networks were expanded through: The delivery of the industry webinar during covid with Dr Robert Paull presenting research from Hawaii – 34 growers/industry stakeholders attending.

			Networks made when organising attendance at the 'World Pineapple Symposium' in the Dominican Republic, and the associated study tour to Costa Rica in 2020 which unfortunately did not go ahead due to the Covid pandemic. DAF staff provided articles on the Australian pineapple industry, fruit russeting and bioreactor trial work in the 'Pineapple News' newsletter of the Workgroup Pineapple, International Society for Horticultural Science (Appendix 10). Organisation and delivery of the New Zealand study group tour visiting multiple leading producers and businesses providing an opportunity for relationship building and future networking opportunities. Domestic networks were expanded through: Multiple guest speakers at study group meetings and at the industry field days • Central Queensland University • Department of Environment and Science • Office of The Great Barrier Reef • National Soils Advocate (Honourable Penny Wensley) • Growcom Hort360 • Verterra • Healthy Land and Water • Landscape Skills (training support) • Farmacist (precision farming) • Burnett local marine advisory committee • Swarm Farms
--	--	--	---

Additional highlights from targeted practice change areas pre- and post-project (**Appendix 9**):

Targeted practice change	Pre-project (2018)	Post-project (2023)
Do you have a sediment trap?	52%	68%
Do you plant pineapples in walkways to reduce erosion?	41%	49%
Do you monitor root health regularly by pulling up plants?	73%	87%
Do you conduct leaf analyses for most plantings?	38%	59%
Do you grade your planting material?	82%	92%
Do you usually conduct a pre-plant soil analysis?	58%	90%

Do you use contours or cross drains?	77%	82%
Do you dip your planting material in phos acid?	24%	23%
Have you taken steps to improve drainage?	94%	100%
Do you use a mulcher?	38%	67%

Monitoring and evaluation

Table 3. Key Evaluation Questions

Key Evaluation Question	Project performance	Continuous improvement opportunities
Has the project improved the viability and sustainability of the Australian pineapple industry.	74.6% of industry finding the project contributed to improvements in the areas of productivity, quality and profitability in their business.	Continued extension efforts in promoting best practice of sustainable production and improved fruit quality is vital for the growth of the Australian pineapple industry and supporting a consistent domestic market. The co-design development of the next project will also ensure that industry needs and expectations are met in regards to improving the viability and sustainability of the Australian pineapple industry.
Has the project met the needs of the Australian pineapple industry?	98.3% of industry found the project had met the needs of growers.	The evaluation feedback has been positive and in support of PI17001 having met the needs of the industry. The co-design development of the next project will also ensure that industry needs and expectations are met.
Were the methods of interaction and dissemination of information appropriate?	97% of industry finding the project had provided a range of suitable learning formats. 96% of industry found project services provided the required level of detail.	Effort was made to market the grower website as a platform for industry engagement, but this has not been successful. The possible reasons behind this are that growers are time poor, some are technologically challenged, and growers found it was easier to reach out directly to project staff for information or rely on the attendance at the study group. The website is now seen and supported by industry as a central repository of information rather than an engagement tool. Factsheets were developed in

		response to grower feedback on wanting to know what the key outcomes of the demonstration trials were in a succinct and digestible way.
Did the number of workshops, locations and platforms effectively engage the Australian pineapple industry?	73.5% of all grower entities attended at least one study group meeting 100% of growers found project services were accessible (e.g., location and timing) 97% of industry finding the project had provided a range of suitable learning formats	Central Queensland study group engagement was the lowest of all four regions with 57.9% of growers attending a study group. Efforts were made by the project team to help address and engage growers in this region, but with no success. It is hoped that with the co-design of the new project, more region specific on farm trials and outcomes aligned with industry needs will increase engagement level.
Have project efficiencies been made as a result of feedback received during the course of the project?	33% of the industry surveyed in the mid-term review did not feel they were well informed on the demonstration trials. 36% of the industry surveyed in the mid-term review did not know where to find information on the trials. Comments from the mid-term review included: ‘Printable version of the pineapple press as hard copies are better received by some of the older/less tech savvy growers’. ‘Lack of information sent out around the trials, bite size outputs were suggested to keep up to date with progression rather than an overwhelming speech at each of the study group meetings’	Efforts were made to formalise the outputs of the demonstration trials with the development of detailed trial briefs which included all treatments, results and a discussion. These were uploaded to the industry grower website and also handed out at the study group meetings. Factsheets were developed to disseminate demonstration trial key outcomes in a succinct and digestible way. The ‘Pineapple Press’ now has a printable version available for growers who wish to print rather than read on their computer. The format of demonstration trial updates was changed during the life of the project. Where possible demonstration trial outcomes were incorporated into the farm walk at the study group meeting, rather than part of the more formal shed session. Effort was made to prompt growers to pick up the trial briefs, handouts and visit the grower website.

Recommendations

- High fruit quality resulting in a positive consumer experience for repeat purchasing underpins the long-term viability and sustainability of the fresh fruit market of Australian pineapples. It is recommended that the industry explore future work in the areas of postharvest quality, supply chains efficiencies, and maturity standards.
- There is a continued need for growers to be supported into the future with the challenges they are facing. These

include the increase in production costs, complying with future regulations, impacts of climate change, and meeting market expectations and requirements both domestically and internationally (if export opportunities are explored). The support and delivery of extension efforts are recommended.

- During the life of the project there have been changes made to the Australian Pineapples committee. Both the chairperson and regional representatives. The recruitment of new younger growers is an opportunity to develop leadership capability for the industry. It is recommended that these members are mentored and supported to develop the necessary skills to help combat the future challenges the industry will be facing. This support needs to be provided by fellow industry members, direct involvement in the follow-on extension project, and the Hort Innovation leadership and training funding.
- Communication channels with Australian Pineapples and the SIAP need to be strengthened. These two separate groups, alongside having a 'Project Reference Group' is not an efficient communication pathway or use of growers' scarce time when seeking counsel and guidance. The current communication structure needs to be improved and widened to include regional grower representation. It is recommended that levy funded project leaders provide updates on activities at the Australian Pineapple meetings either as a formal member of the group, or as an invited guest for the proposed agenda items.
- The industry currently relies on only two agronomists for technical advice. There is danger with having this technical knowledge pool being so small and there is desperate need to build capability and capacity on behalf of the industry. This will help ensure the availability of sound scientifically backed agronomical advice to growers, into the future. It is recommended options are explored to help build capacity in this area in the follow-on extension project with resourcing dedicated mentorship from Dr Garth Sanewski – a world leading pineapple technical expert.
- It is recommended that the grower website is used as a repository of industry resources and information rather than an engagement tool. This would still require allocating dedicated resources to website maintenance and uploading content.
- It is recommended that Australian Pineapples consider seeking external funding with the help of Hort Innovation to help resource the digital preservation of historical Golden Circle technical papers that are currently stored at Tropical Pines.

Intellectual property

No project IP or commercialisation to report.

Acknowledgements

The PI17001 project team would like to acknowledge the kind support offered by the many levy payers that opened their farms to the industry in hosting study group meetings. Acknowledgement also for the support of all relevant R&D delivery partners with presenting their findings at the various events. We also acknowledge the Project Reference Group for their input and advice on work plans, and feedback and direction on various project activities.

Appendices

Appendix 1 – Annual industry field day reports

Appendix 2 – Final project evaluation report

Appendix 3 – Study group meeting summary report

Appendix 4 – Webinar feedback

Appendix 5 – Industry production data summary for 2022 and forecast for 2023

Appendix 6 – NZ pineapple study tour report

Appendix 7 – NZ study tour evaluation report

Appendix 8 – Australian Pineapple ex-chairman letter on use of production data for industry

Appendix 9 – Pre and post project survey report

Appendix 10 – Pineapple News ISHS

2019 annual industry field day

The 2019 Pineapple Field Days was held in Elimbah on the Sunshine Coast from 25-26 July 2019. The event was hosted by the Fullerton family. Attendees were treated to inspections of research trials, machinery demonstrations, reports on industry marketing activities, and tours of facilities at both Fullerton Farms and Piñata Farms south east Queensland property.

ATTENDEES

Growers:	70
Non-growers:	86
(Sponsors, speakers and general industry)	
Dinner only tickets	27

EVALUATION

1. Please select the category of attendee you belong to:

Grower:	45.45%
Sponsor:	36.36%
Speaker:	9.09%
Agricultural Supply Chain Member:	9.09%

2. Overall, how would you rate the 2019 Pineapple Field Day?

4.7 / 5

3. Do you feel the ticket price reflected good value for money?

4.2 / 5

4. Overall, how would you rate the catering?

4.5 / 5

5. How would you rate the new Field Day format? (ie. more field time and less speaking sessions)

4.9 / 5

6. Please select the sessions / presentations that were of most interest to you

Farm Walk and Tour of Fullerton Farms (Thursday morning)	90.91%
Farm Walk and Tour of Pinata Farms (Friday morning)	81.82%
Research Trials on Pinata Farms (Friday afternoon)	72.73%
Pinata Farms Packing Shed Tour	63.64%
Diuron Accreditation	54.55%
Machinery Demonstration on Pinata Farms (Friday afternoon)	54.55%
Trevor Burt - Chesterfield Australia	18.18%
Chesterfield Australia Machinery Demonstration	18.18%
Department of Environment & Science - Back Creek	18.18%
Bruce Waltisbuhl - Sunsuper	9.09%
Christian Patterson / Mariannel Azarcon - Hort Innovation	9.09%

Thomas Hertel - Fair Farms	0.00%
John Simpson - QRIDA	0.00%

7. Do you intend making changes to any aspects of your business as a result of attending and participating in the field day?

YES	36.36%
NO	27.27%
Does not apply to me	36.36%

8. As a result of attending, have you established new contacts and/or had beneficial discussions with others?

YES	90.91%
NO	9.09%

9. Did you get value out of your sponsorship?

YES	54.55%
NO	0.00%
Does not apply to me	45.45%

10. In running the event, what could we have done better?

- It was a great event well done.
- Nothing, it was very well organised and a pleasure to meet the growers.
- More time.
- Not much.
- Good job by all the team. A little bit of earlier communication of format and layout would have been good but it all worked out.
- Not much, really happy with the event as a whole.

MEIDA COVERAGE

The following media coverage was published post-event:

August 2019 Edition | Good Fruit & Vegetable News Magazine (printed edition)

See PDF attachment.

9 August 2019 | Stock Journal

Dirt on the boots at 2019 Pineapple Field Days | PHOTOS

<https://www.stockjournal.com.au/story/6318114/dirt-on-the-boots-at-2019-pineapple-field-days-photos/>

9 August 2019 | Stock & Land

Dirt on the boots at 2019 Pineapple Field Days | PHOTOS

<https://www.stockandland.com.au/story/6318114/dirt-on-the-boots-at-2019-pineapple-field-days-photos/?cs=4582>

9 August 2019 | Farm Online National

Dirt on the boots at 2019 Pineapple Field Days | PHOTOS

<https://www.farmonline.com.au/story/6318114/dirt-on-the-boots-at-2019-pineapple-field-days-photos/>

9 August 2019 | Queensland Country Life

Dirt on the boots at 2019 Pineapple Field Days | PHOTOS

<https://www.queenslandcountrylife.com.au/story/6318114/dirt-on-the-boots-at-2019-pineapple-field-days-photos/>

9 August 2019 | North Queensland Register

Dirt on the boots at 2019 Pineapple Field Days | PHOTOS

<https://www.northqueenslandregister.com.au/story/6318114/dirt-on-the-boots-at-2019-pineapple-field-days-photos/>

9 August 2019 | The Land

Dirt on the boots at 2019 Pineapple Field Days | PHOTOS

<https://www.theland.com.au/story/6318114/dirt-on-the-boots-at-2019-pineapple-field-days-photos/>

9 August 2019 | Good Fruit & Vegetables

Dirt on the boots at 2019 Pineapple Field Days | PHOTOS

<https://www.goodfruitandvegetables.com.au/story/6318114/dirt-on-the-boots-at-2019-pineapple-field-days-photos/>

29 July 2019 | Queensland Country Life

South east Queensland hosts Australia's pineapple industry

<https://www.queenslandcountrylife.com.au/story/6299263/south-east-qld-hosts-australias-pineapple-industry/>

29 July 2019 | North Queensland Register

South east Queensland hosts Australia's pineapple industry

<https://www.northqueenslandregister.com.au/story/6299263/south-east-qld-hosts-australias-pineapple-industry/>

CONSIDERATIONS FOR THE 2020 PINEAPPLE FIELD DAYS

- A handful of growers indicated they only wanted to attend for a single day. A '1 day ticket' will be introduced to encourage these growers to attend.
- 80% of tickets were sold in the final 3 weeks before the event. To try and encourage earlier ticket purchases to help aid organisation, an 'early bird' rate will be introduced in 2020. This has the endorsement of Australian Pineapples.

Further comments:

Nil

2021 annual industry field day

The 2021 Pineapple Field Days was held in the Bundaberg region from 8-9 July. The event was hosted by the two local farming enterprises – Amaryllys Farming Co & Littabella Pines. Attendees viewed research trials, machinery demonstrations, listened to industry presentations.

ATTENDEES

Growers:	55
Non-growers:	82
(Sponsors, speakers and general industry)	
Dinner only tickets	21

EVALUATION

11. Please select the category of attendee you belong to:

Grower:	67%
Sponsor:	11%
Speaker:	11%
Agricultural Supply Chain Member:	11%

12. Overall, how would you rate the 2019 Pineapple Field Day?

4.67 / 5

13. Do you feel the ticket price reflected good value for money?

4.56 / 5

14. Overall, how would you rate the catering?

4.78 / 5

15. How would you rate the new Field Day format? (ie. more field time and less speaking sessions)

4.22 / 5

16. Please select the sessions / presentations that were of most interest to you

Trade Morning	17%
Machinery Demonstrations (Friday morning)	13%
Farm Walk – Littabella Pines	13%
Farm Walk – Amaryllys Farming Co	12%
Presentation National Soils Advocate	12%
Presentation – Rachel Able QDAF	10%
Presentation – Liliana Hidalgo TriCal	10%
Presentation – Kevin McKosker QDAF	6%
Presentation – Jady Li / Dr Stephen Zu CQU	6%
Presentation – Wendy Thorsborne, Hort Innovation	2%

17. Do you intend making changes to any aspects of your business as a result of attending and participating in the field day?

YES	67%
NO	11%
Does not apply to me	22%

18. As a result of attending, have you established new contacts and/or had beneficial discussions with others?

YES	100%
NO	0%

19. Did you get value out of your sponsorship?

YES	22%
NO	0.00%
Does not apply to me	78%

20. In running the event, what could we have done better?

- Entertainment at the dinner; maybe inclusion of topics that are not necessarily pineapple specific but ag specific such as succession planning. Also, having someone from Advance Queensland or the Money Edge to talk about programs or tax incentives that growers may not be taking advantage of. Less salespersons disrupting speakers.
- Bit long between some sessions. Could have done the same program and finished at lunch on second day.
- not much it was well organized
- coffee van!
- We really enjoyed all aspects of the field days & don't feel the need for changes.
- Don't have lunch at a pub and then go straight to another pub/brewery for more drinks and food and then leave there and go to dinner for more drinks and food.

Further comments:

Nil.

2022 annual industry field day

The 2022 Pineapple Field Days was held on the Sunshine Coast from 21 - 22 July. The event was based at Bethonga Shed with farm visits to local farming enterprises Sandy Creek Pineapples, Polsoni Pines, Pine Co & Pinata Farms. Attendees viewed research trials, machinery demonstrations, listened to industry presentations.

ATTENDEES

Growers:	64
Non-growers:	104
(Sponsors, speakers and general industry)	
Dinner only tickets	26

EVALUATION

21. Please select the category of attendee you belong to:

Grower:	33%
Sponsor:	26%
Speaker:	7%
Industry Supply Chain Member:	3%
Other (ie. government):	22%

22. Overall, how would you rate the 2019 Pineapple Field Day?

4.33 / 5

23. Do you feel the ticket price reflected good value for money?

4.19 / 5

24. Overall, how would you rate the catering?

3.93 / 5

25. How would you rate this year's event format?

4.44 / 5

26. Please select the sessions / presentations that were of most interest to you

Farm Walk – Sandy Creek Pineapples	63%
Farm Walk – Pine Co	74%
Trade Show	67%
Afternoon presentation session	30%
Machinery demonstrations	30%
Farm Walk – Pinata Farms	41%
Farm Walk – Polsoni Pines	74%

27. Do you intend making changes to any aspects of your business as a result of attending and participating in the field day?

YES	19%
NO	30%
Does not apply to me	52%

- Spray boom configuration
- Alterations to current spray rig. Top harvester was fantastic.
- Planting.
- Keen to investigate and establish a bioreactor, interested in development of top picker up machine, interested in universal guidance system.
- The top picking up machine and a bioreactor.

28. As a result of attending, have you established new contacts and/or had beneficial discussions with others?

YES	96%
NO	4%

29. Did you get value out of your sponsorship?

YES	100%
NO	0%

30. In running the event, what could we have done better?

- The Gala dinner would possibly been better at a service club that could cater food better. Dinner was cold and missed the mark. Possibly a list of accommodations near by so we could have the opportunity to stay in similar place. That way a night bus could be run. This has/ was done in the past. All in all, a great event and I don't want to sound unhappy or over critical.
- Besides the weather which was totally out of your control.....with the costs/time involved in attending as a supplier, the hearing and lighting was inadequate and the dark space for the displays was very disappointing for those had made the effort to be there as compared with Bundaberg 2021. If there was a better way for interaction for the visitors and suppliers and a more visible way of knowing who everyone is would be great. However it was worthwhile for me to be there with the contacts I did make.
- Congratulations to Natalie for her organisational skills. My only complaint is that the growers were talking too much when the sponsors had their opportunity to speak it worked better at previous events where they were asked to remain seated as the sponsors spoke. As it was this time, I doubt anybody heard what was said.
- Catering and Gala Dinner.
- Sort out the weather! In all seriousness this was one of the better field day events I have been to.
- Cannot do much about the weather but the trade show area needed more lighting to show off suppliers' products and displays.
- In shed better lighting and seating for final lunch. 1 lunch or drinks at a local pub or eatery.

- It was a wonderful event, well organised and informative. Keep up the good work.
- Only 1 point was at the Gala dinner no tea or coffee provided, which would have been nice on a cold night, but the rest was great.
- Trade displays could be better especially around their individual 2 minute overview Presentations - very hard to hear and understand.
- Just more lighting in the trade display area.
- Probably a few beers on Friday afternoon.
- Despite the weather the turn out for the event was great by both growers and industry representatives. The dinner marquee was lovely and the wait staff did a good job. If I can offer suggestions based on discussions on the night: have seating arrangements that encourage mingling and separate areas to stand for discussion as this limited the networking ability; the dinner was late in the evening and there was no entree or appetisers on offer, and the main meal was small so did not feel this was value for money; dessert was lovely; the beverage selection was average and bar closed for close to an hour after arrival. All said & done big congrats to the organisers pulling it together.
- Nothing it was great.
- enjoyed every minute, thank you Tim Wolens and everyone else for making it happen.

Further comments:

Nil.

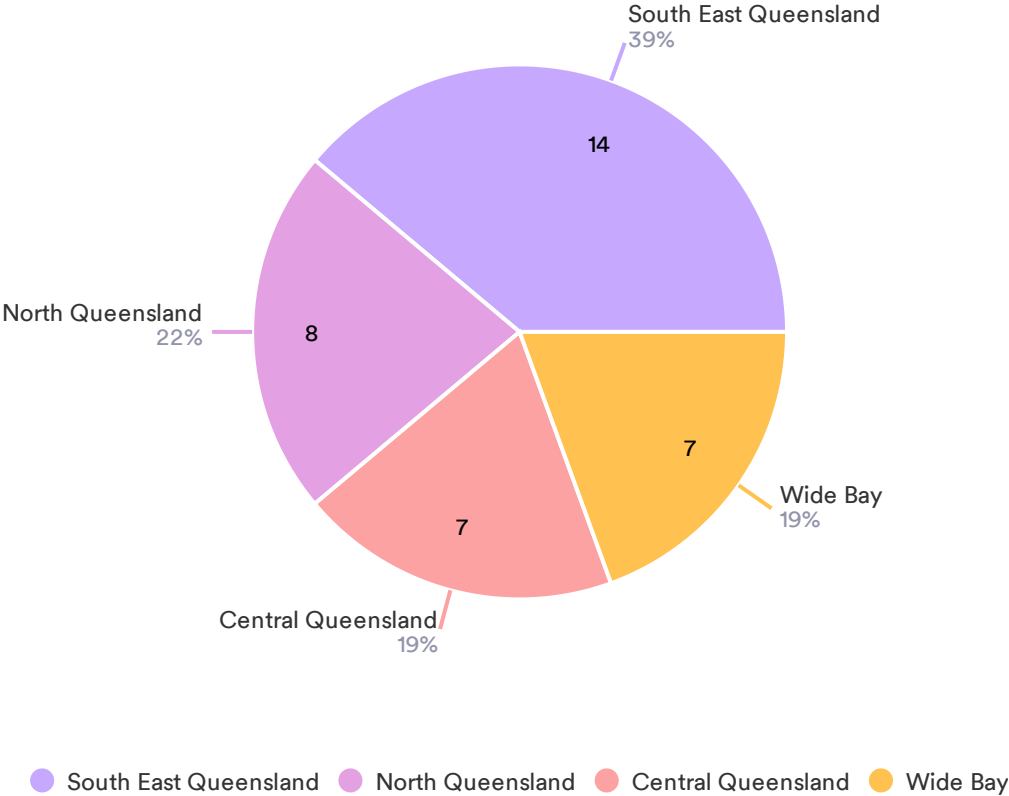
Final grower evaluation

PI17001



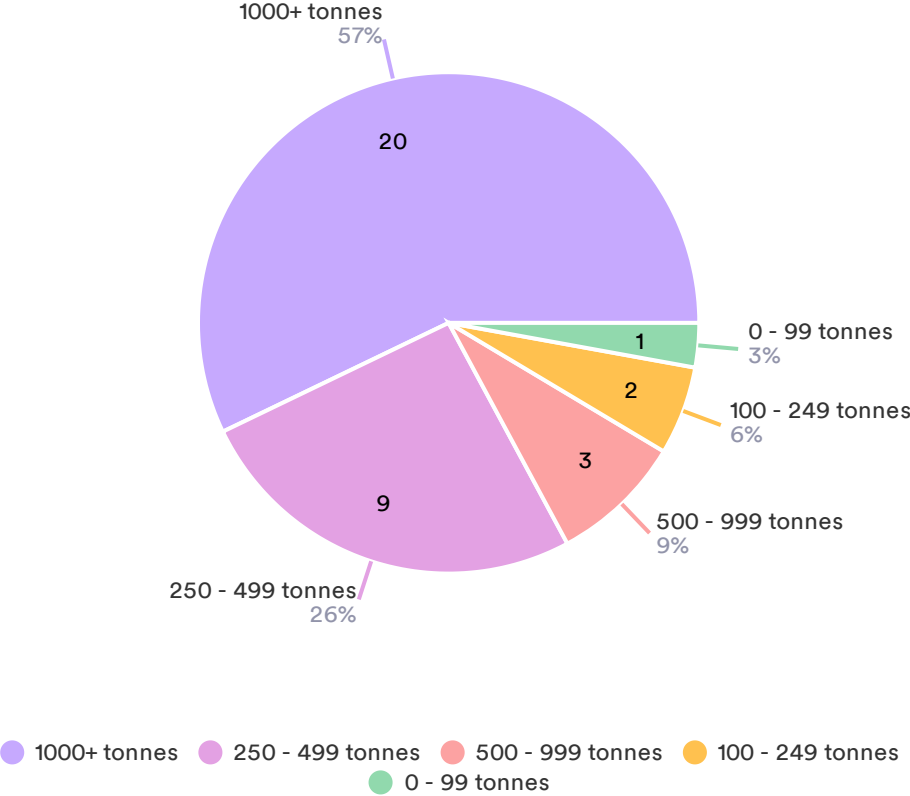
What region are you based in?

36 Responses



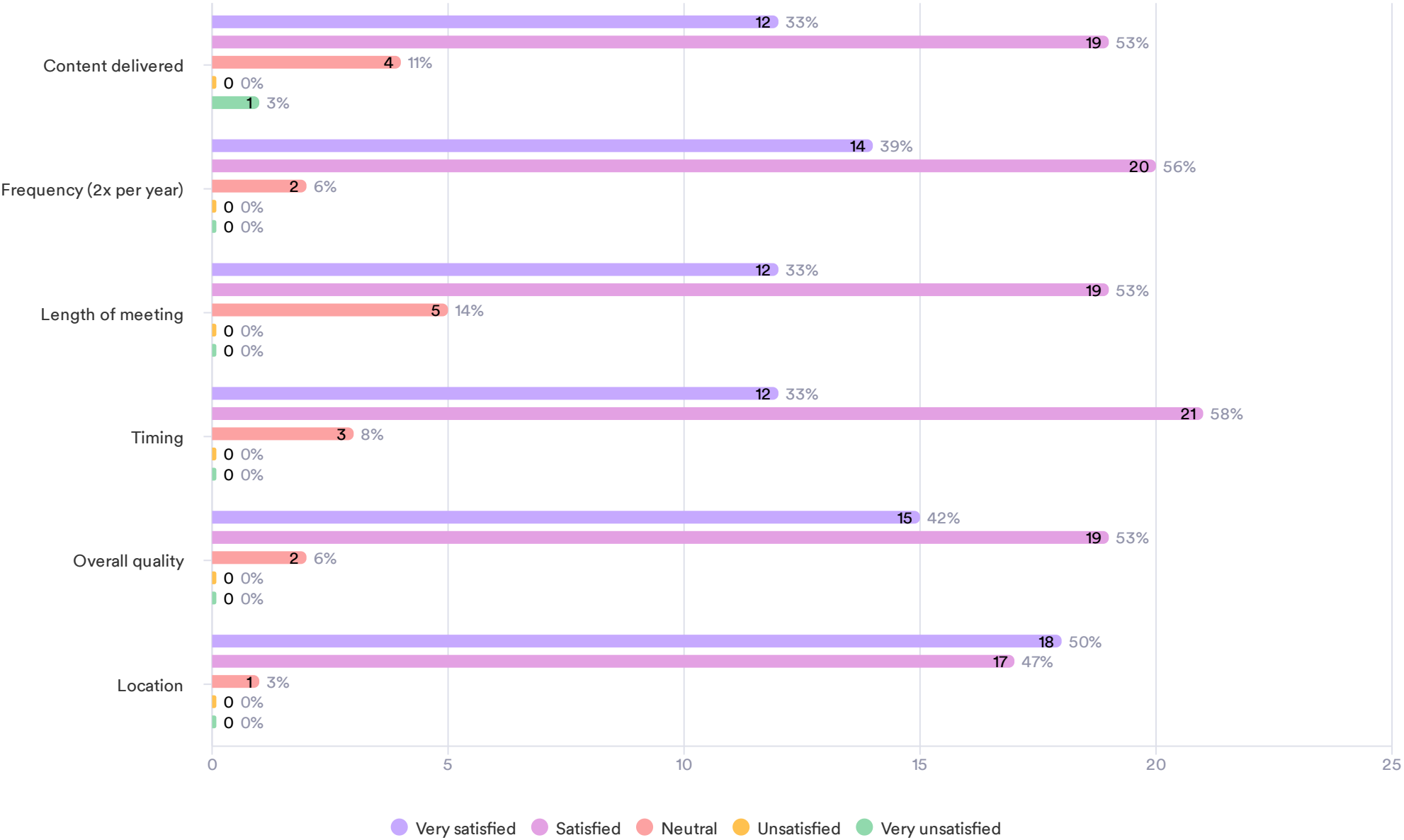
How big is your farm?

35 Responses- 1 Empty



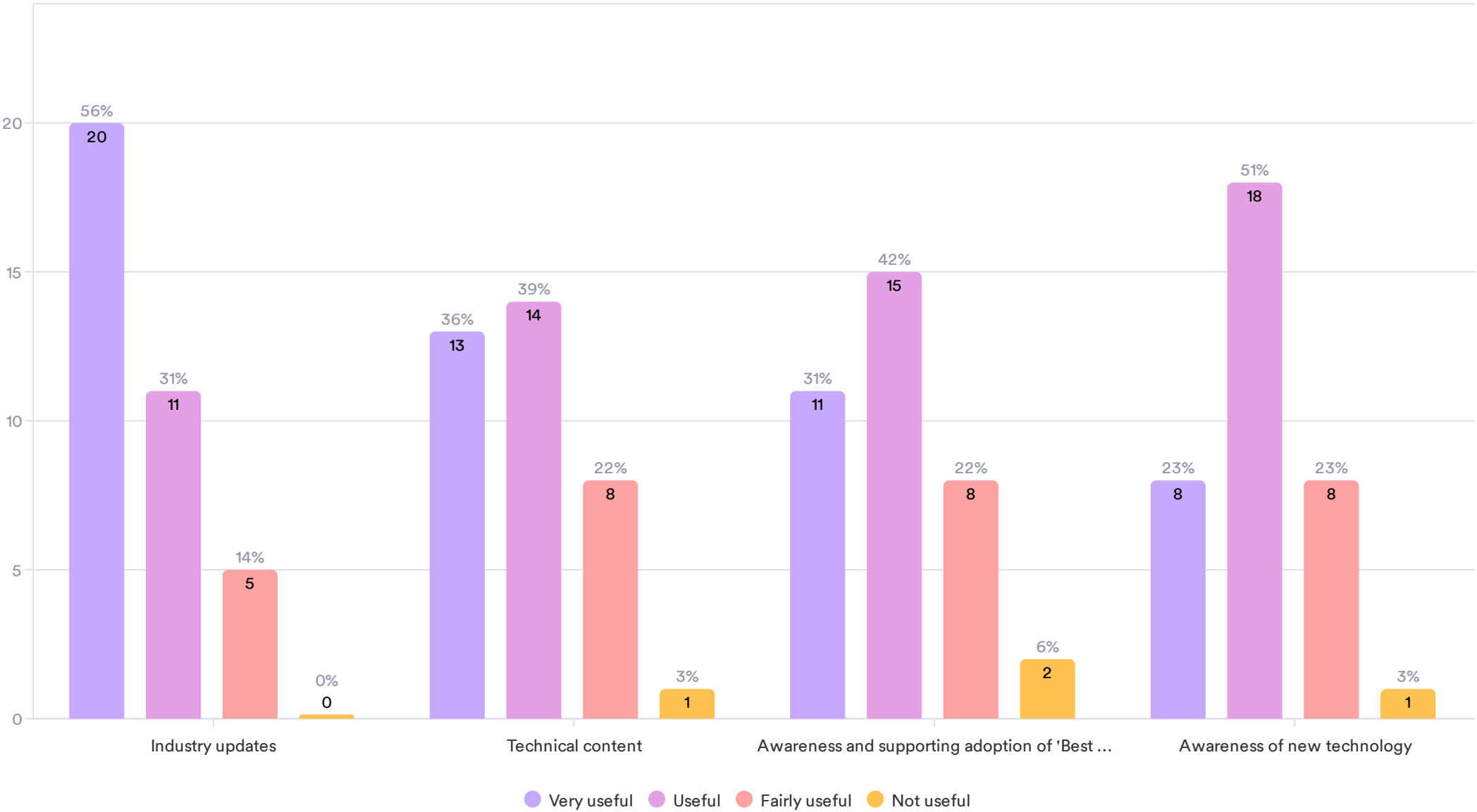
Study group meetings - how satisfied are you with:

36 Responses



How useful do you find attending the study group meetings for your business in terms of:

36 Responses



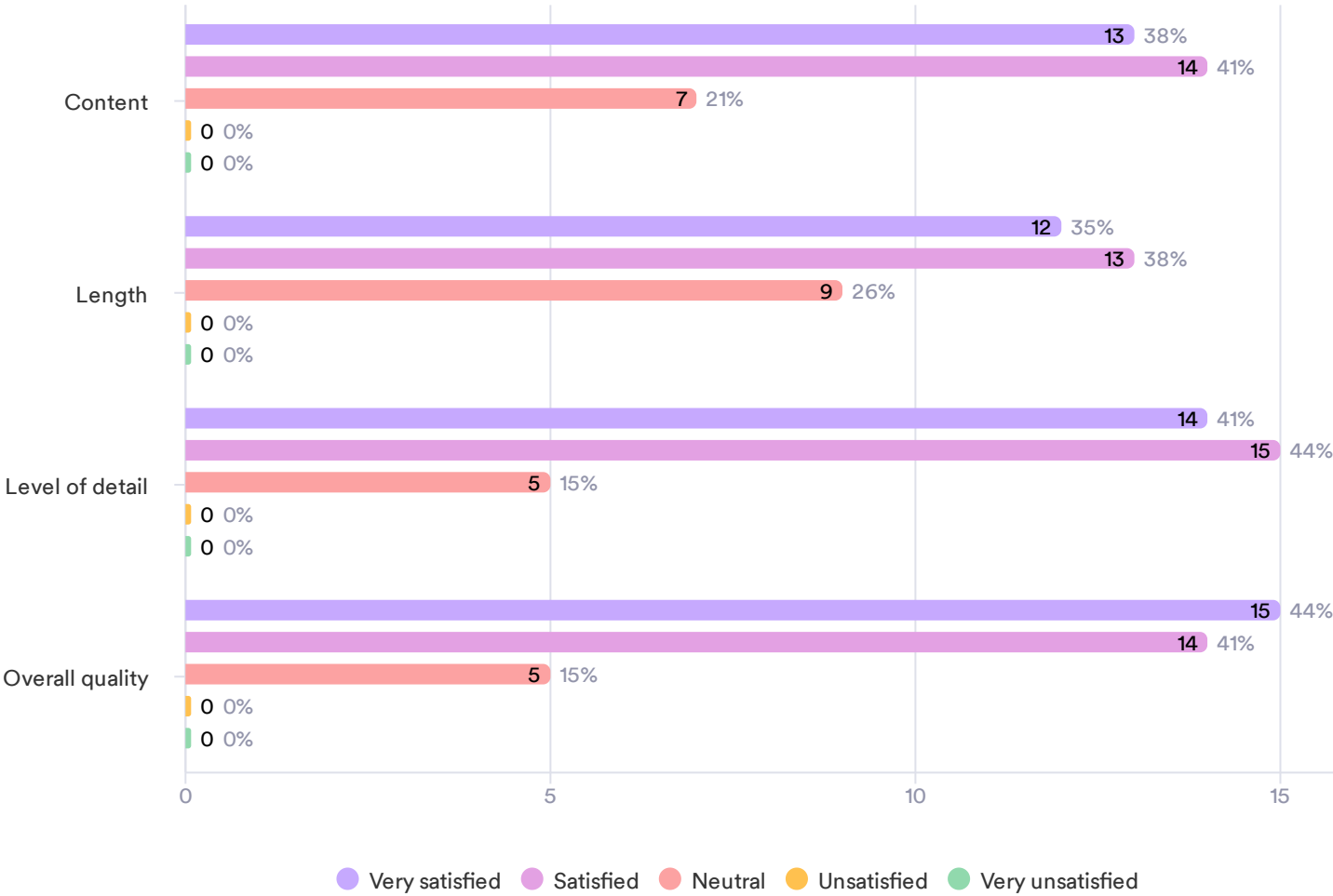
Do you have any general comments or feedback on the study groups?

10 Responses- 26 Empty

Data	Responses
Simon has been doing a very good job and has the pineapple interest at heart	1
Have been great	1
Good for industry	1
More time for field walks	1
Educational and interesting	1
The study groups are always well put together and informative	1
Thanks Simon, Big shoes to fill On the right track Profitability	1
Create valuable opportunities for networking and information sharing.	1
Information/projects/demonstrations etc are very often the same as previously seen over a 10-15 years period.	1
Need topics to improve profitability.	1

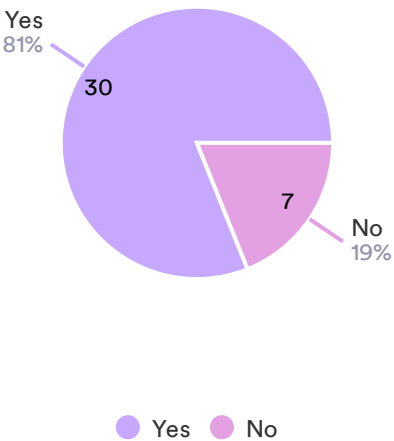
How satisfied with the study group minutes are you in terms of:

34 Responses- 2 Empty



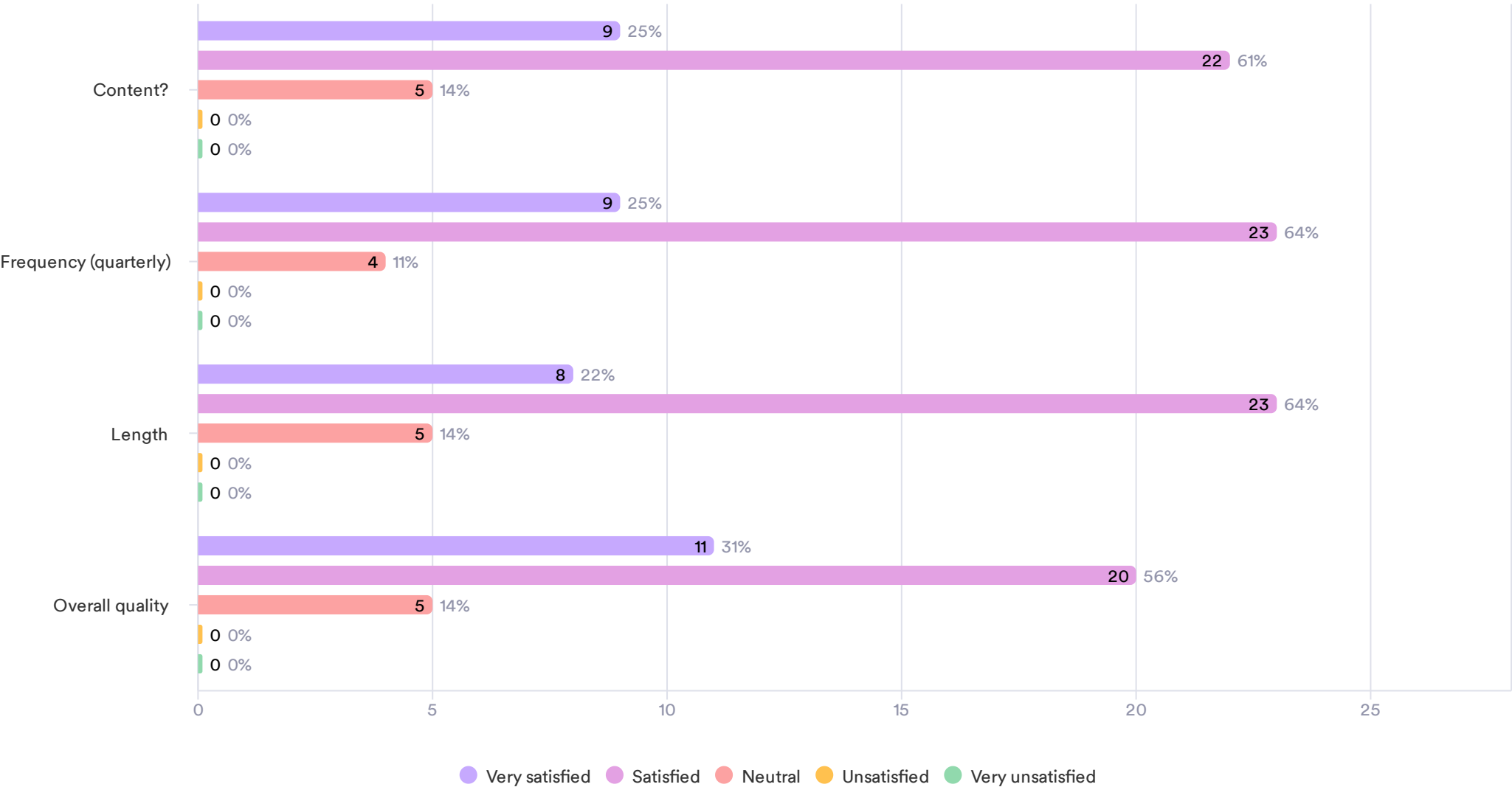
Do you read the study group minutes?

37 Responses



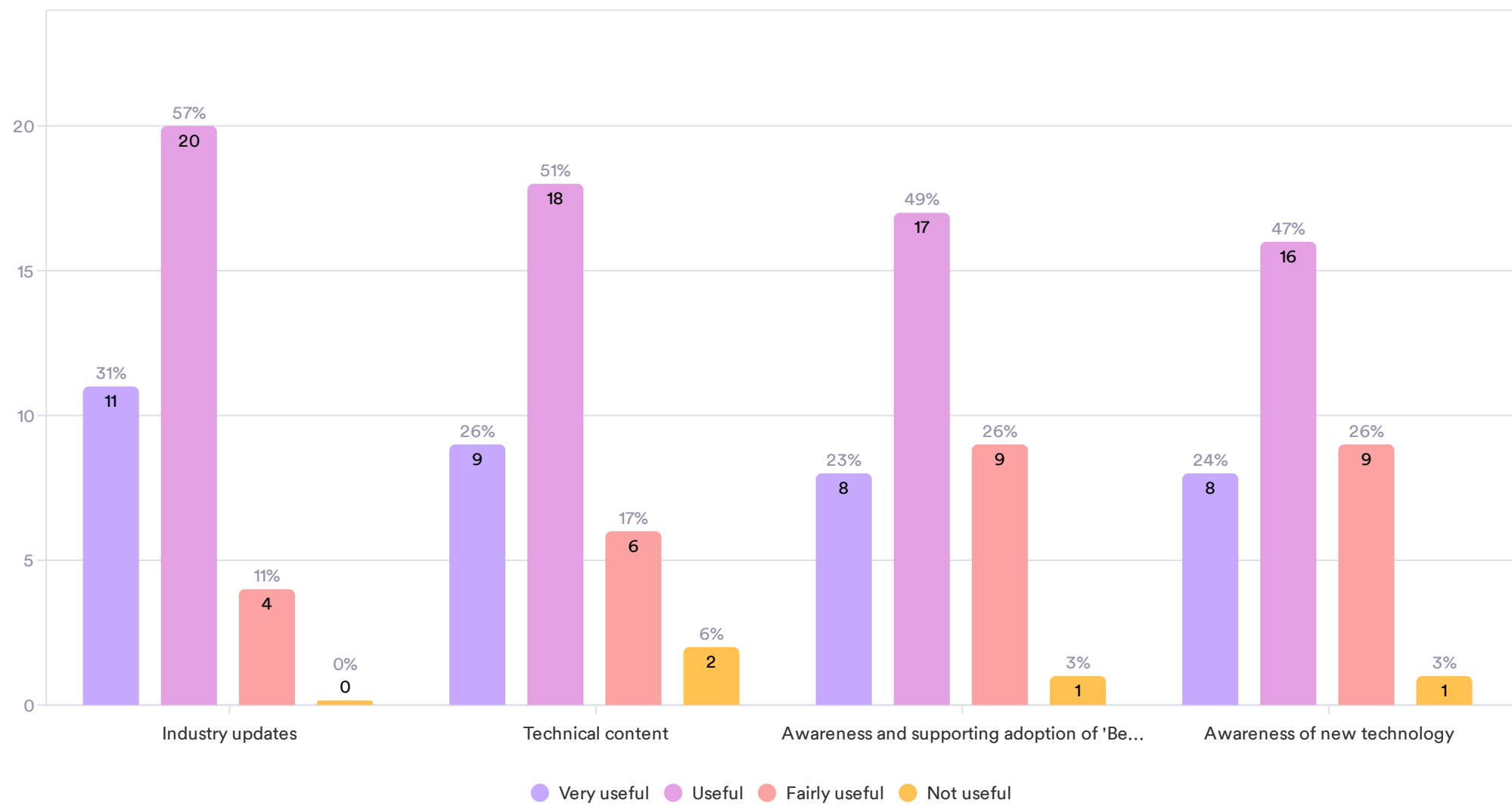
How satisfied are you with the Pineapple Press in terms of:

36 Responses



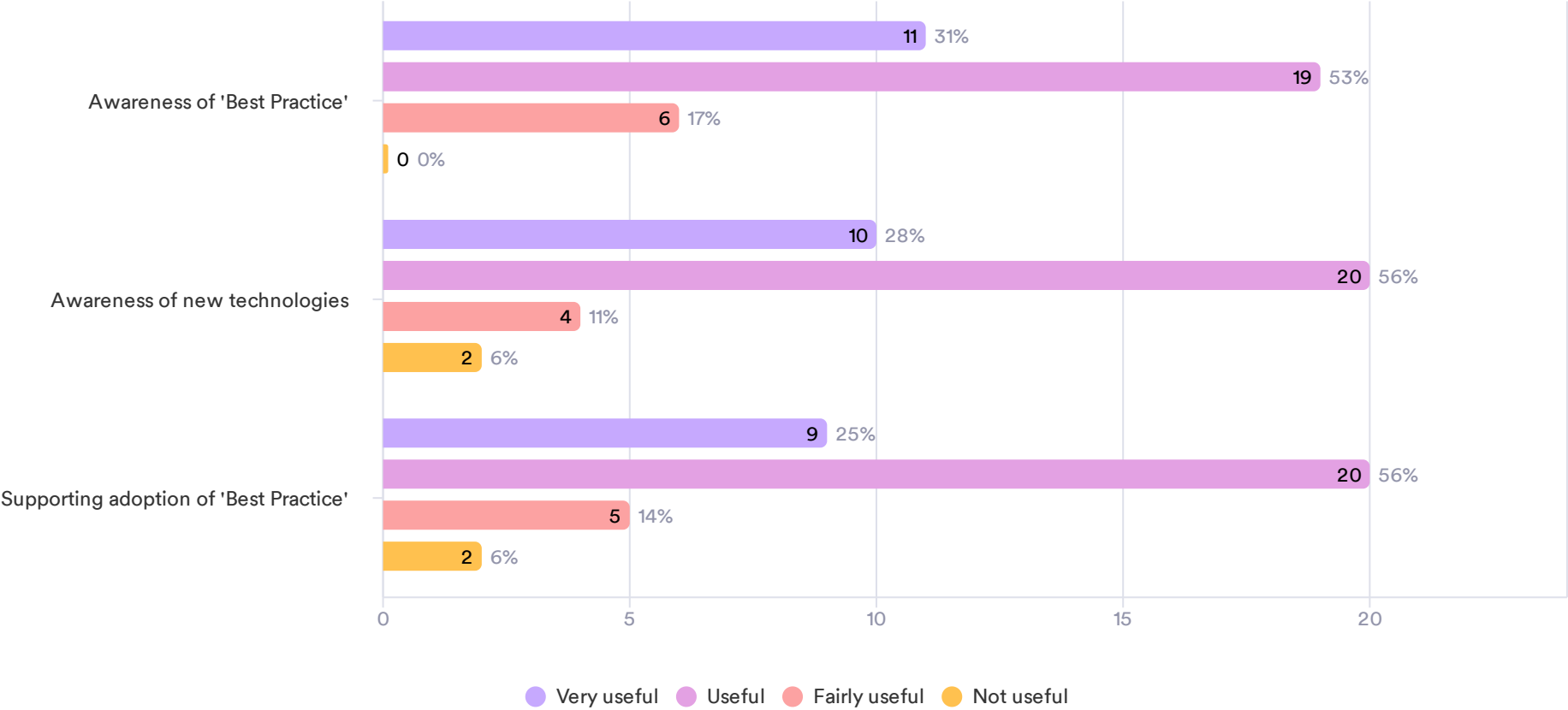
How useful do you find the 'Pineapple Press' for your business in terms of:

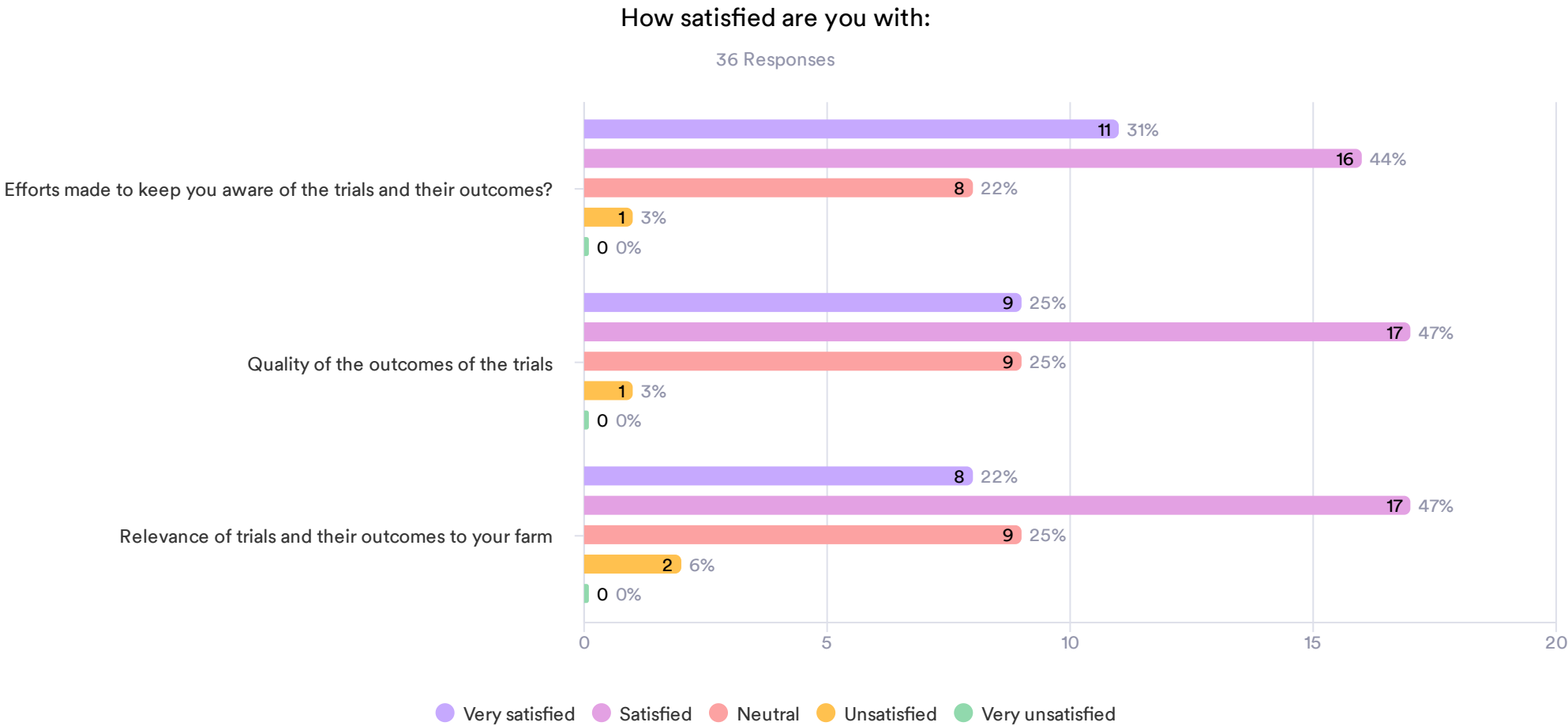
35 Responses- 1 Empty



How useful have you found the demonstration trials for your business in terms of:

36 Responses





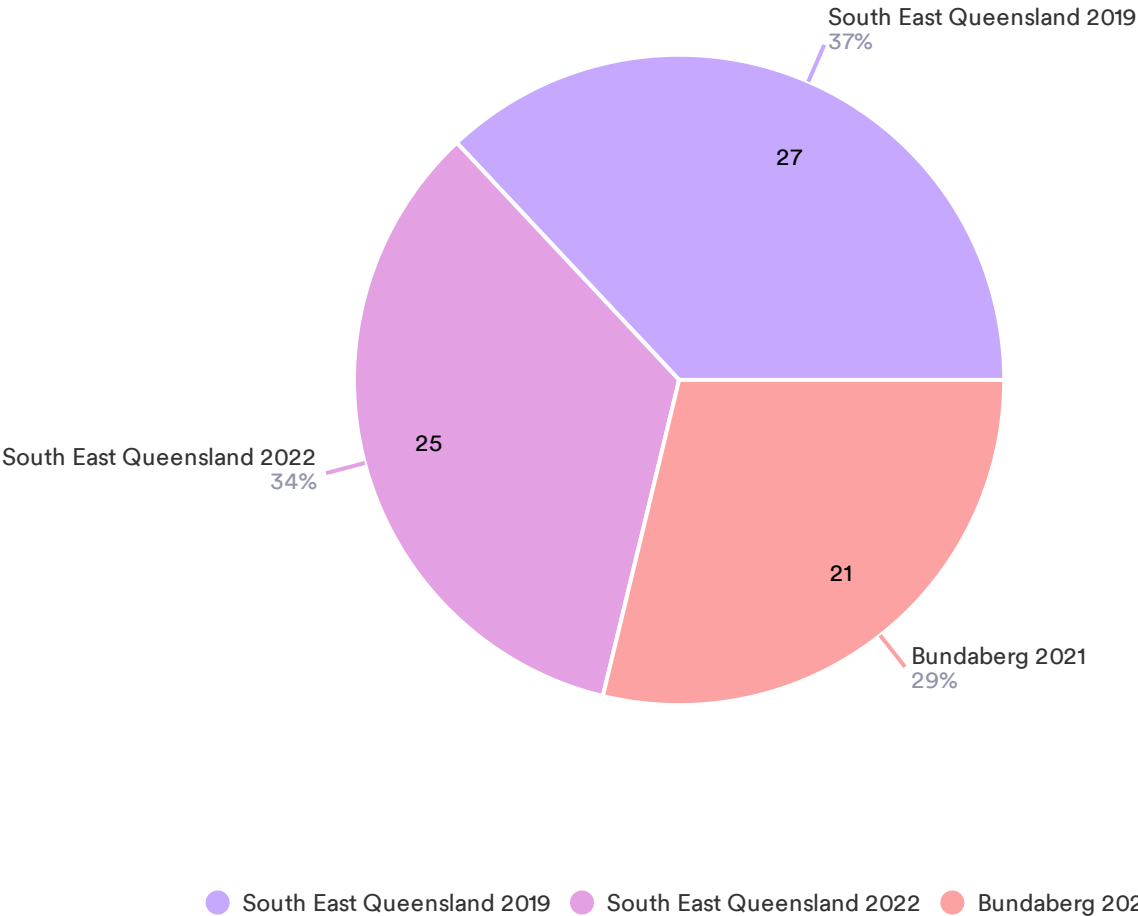
Do you have any general comments or feedback on the demonstration trials?

2 Responses- 34 Empty

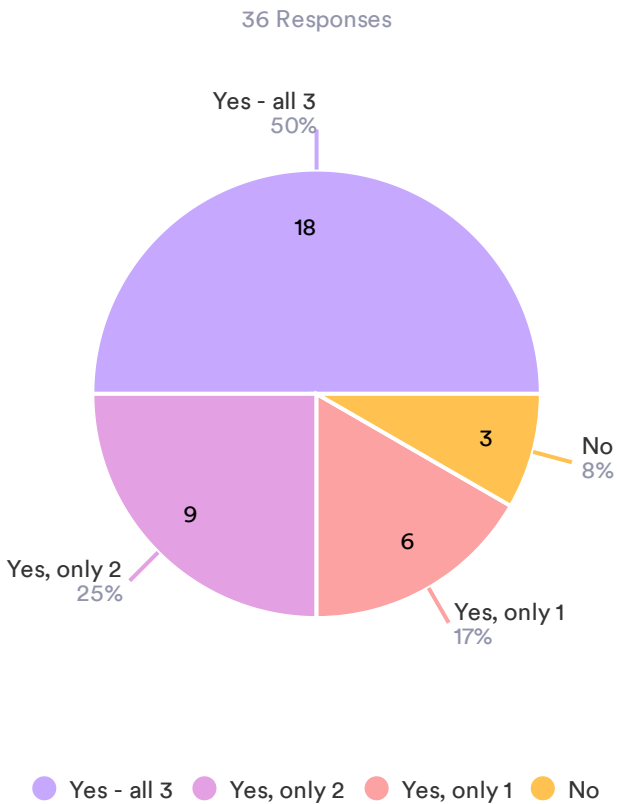
Data	Responses
Most of the trials were old news that could have been found in the best practice manual	1
Some of the demonstration trials have been done for Industry knowledge before, \$\$ could be spent doing new and different things.	1

Which of the following have you attended?

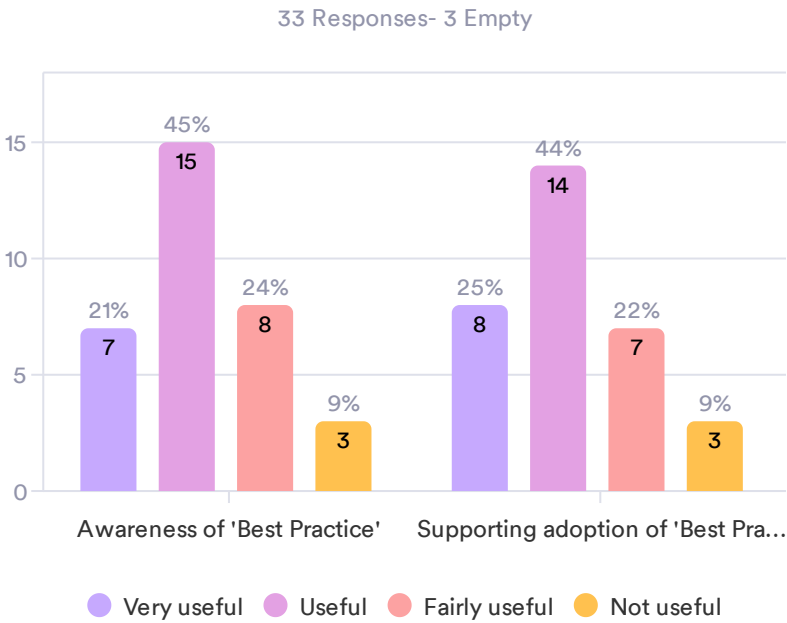
73 Responses- 5 Empty



Have you watched any of the three videos that have been developed by the project?

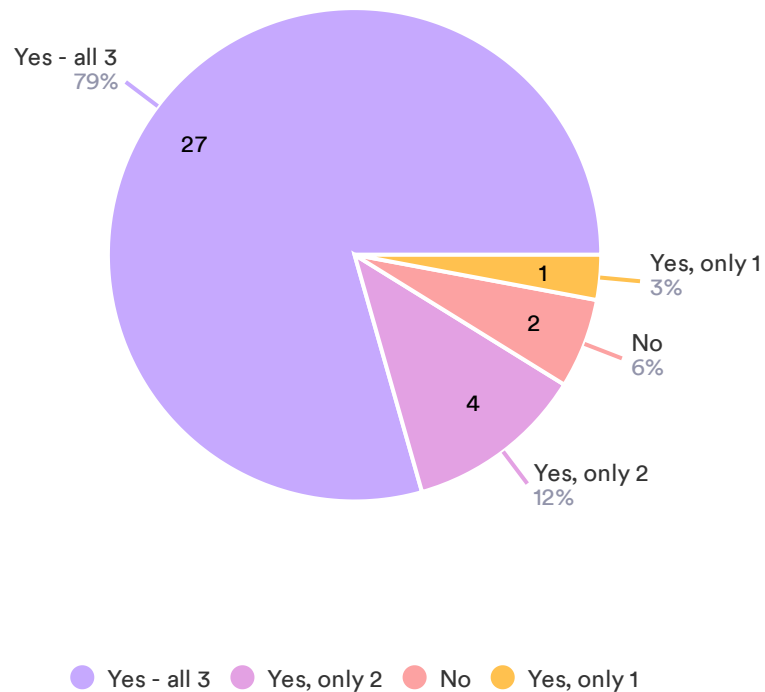


How useful have you found the videos for your business in terms of?



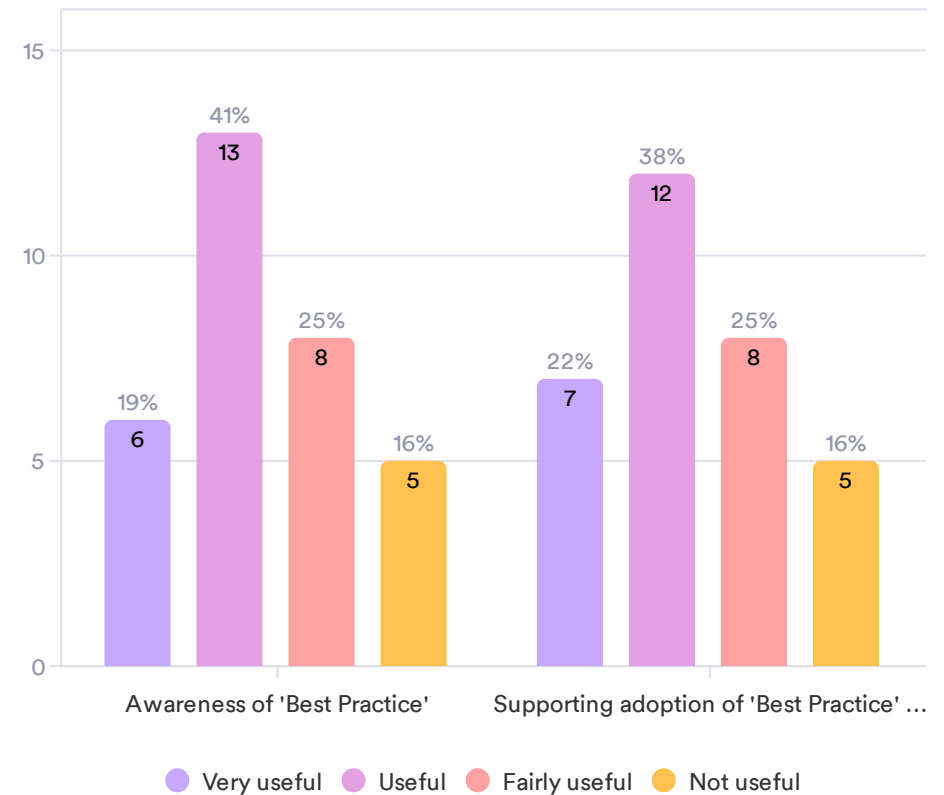
Are you aware of the three stickers that have been developed by the project?

34 Responses- 2 Empty



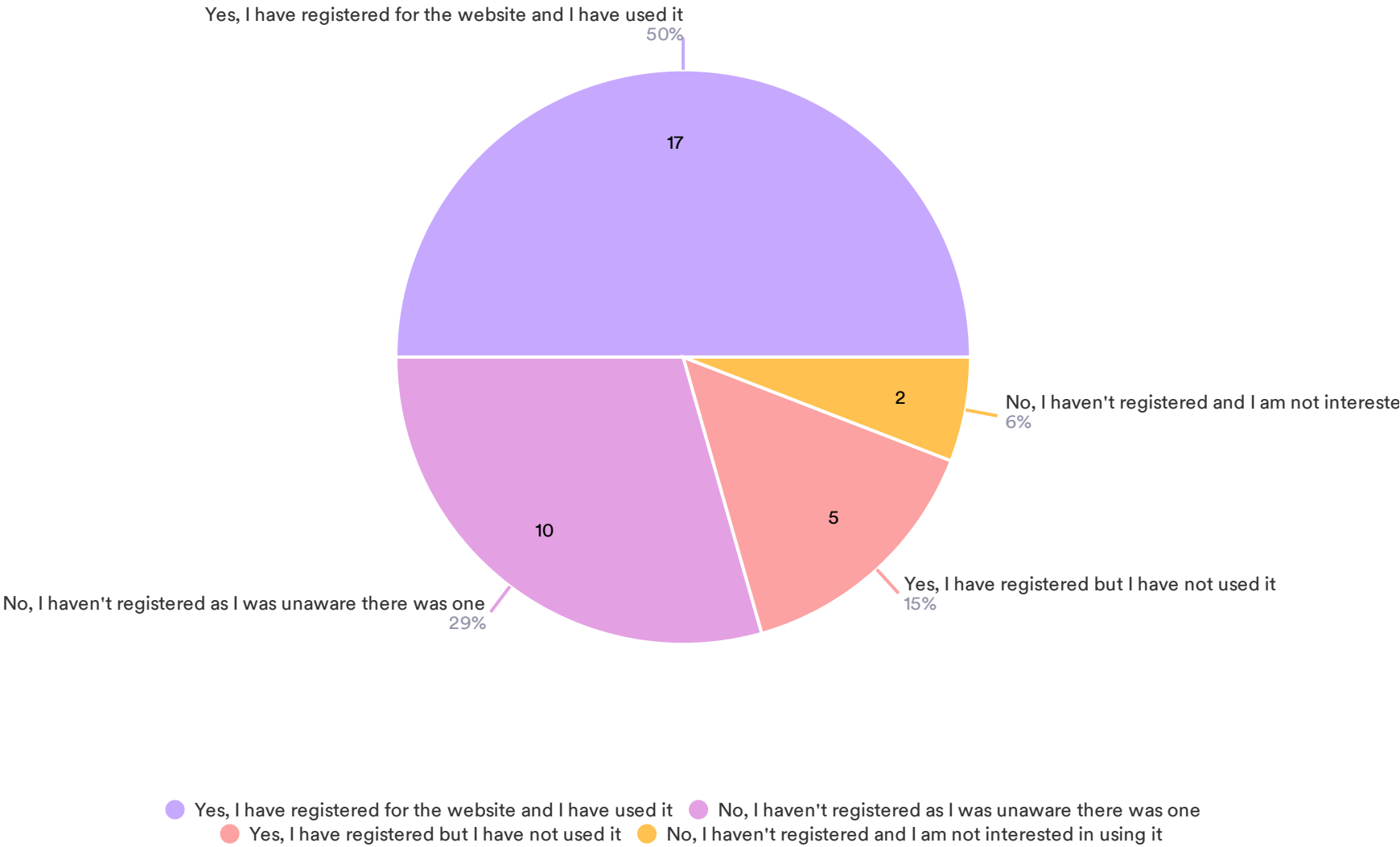
How useful have you found the stickers for your business in terms of?

32 Responses- 4 Empty



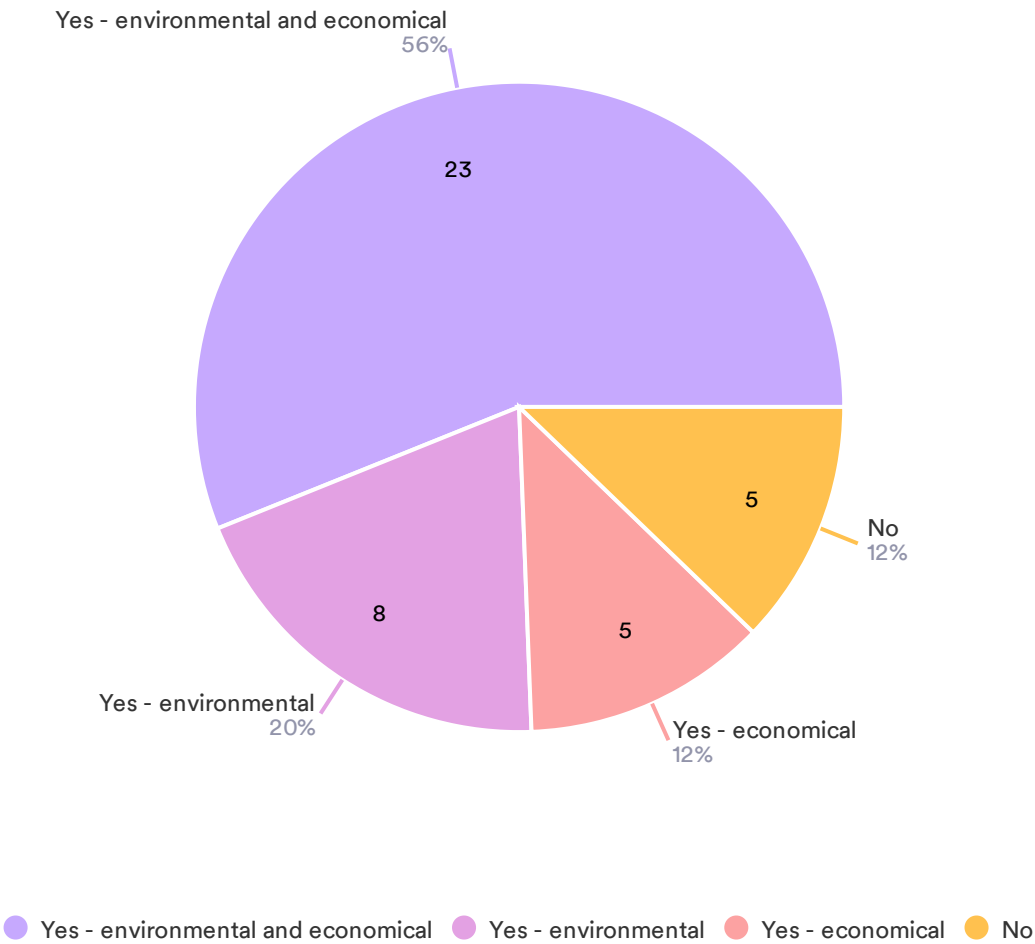
Have you registered and used the industry website?

34 Responses- 2 Empty



As a results of participating in project events and making use of the resources and written material developed, have you made any changes that you believe have contributed to making your farm more sustainable in an environmental and/or economical way?

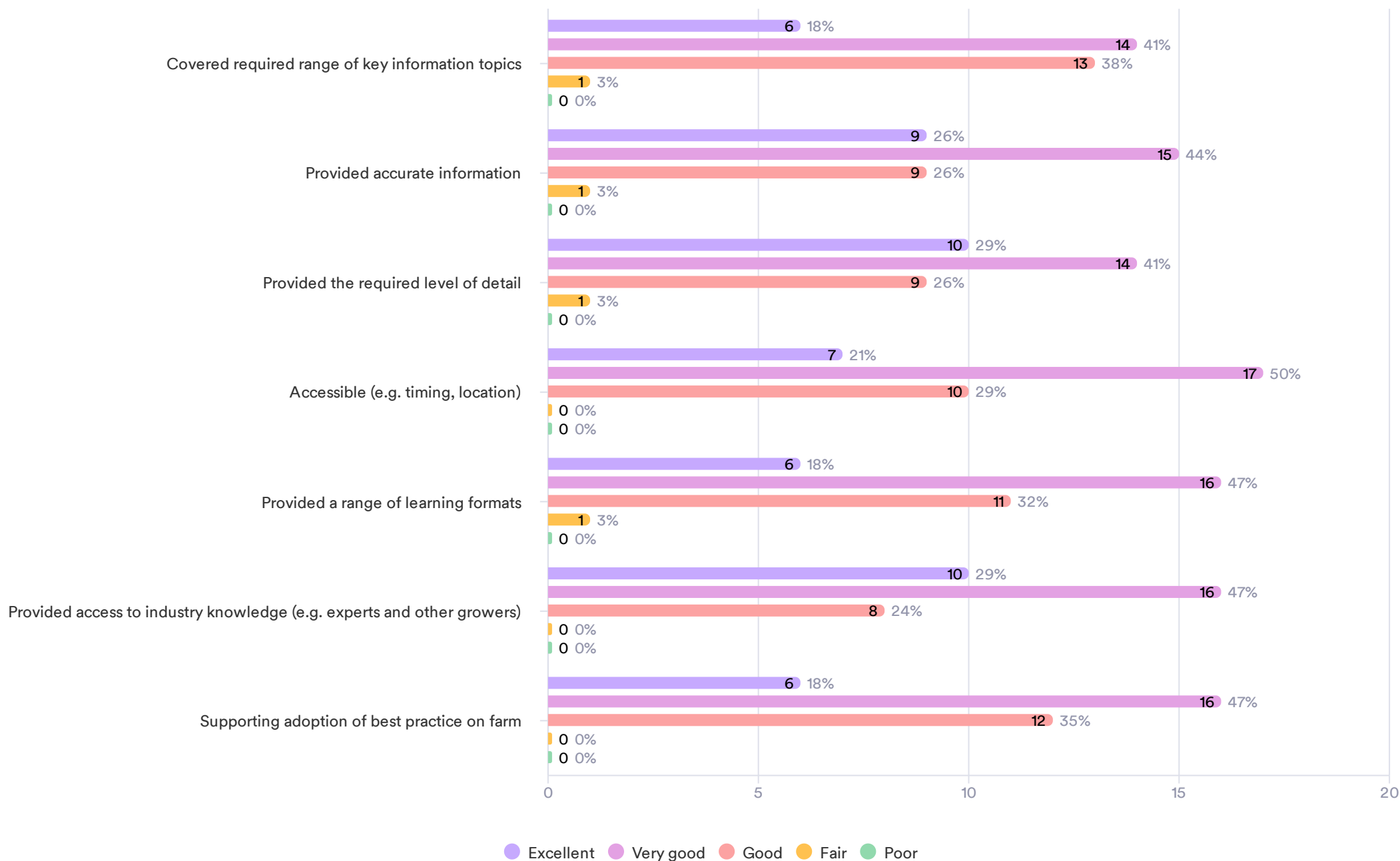
41 Responses- 2 Empty



Data	Responses
GPS controlled tractor New boom spray with rate controller	1
Change to sprayers Drainage improvements	1
Walkway plantings Sediment traps Soil testing and analysis Planting material grading Agri-silica	1
silt traps drainage run off management	1
Drainage	1
More silt traps	1
Block layout and densities Fumigation practices	1
using polymer	1
bio reactor silt traps micro nutrients	1
bio reactor and contours	1
Chem, fert, fumigation trials, changes to farm block layout	1
Pesticides/herbicides use. Fruit quality improvements	1
Changed road direction for drainage.	1
Crop rotation Lasup Leveling	1
Reduce preplant fert Changes to Fert Program Grading plants Fumigate for Nematodes as required Changes to herbicide application Drainage focus	1
Plant on contours and use contours drains.	1
Silt traps; vegetation in the waterways; mole drains	1

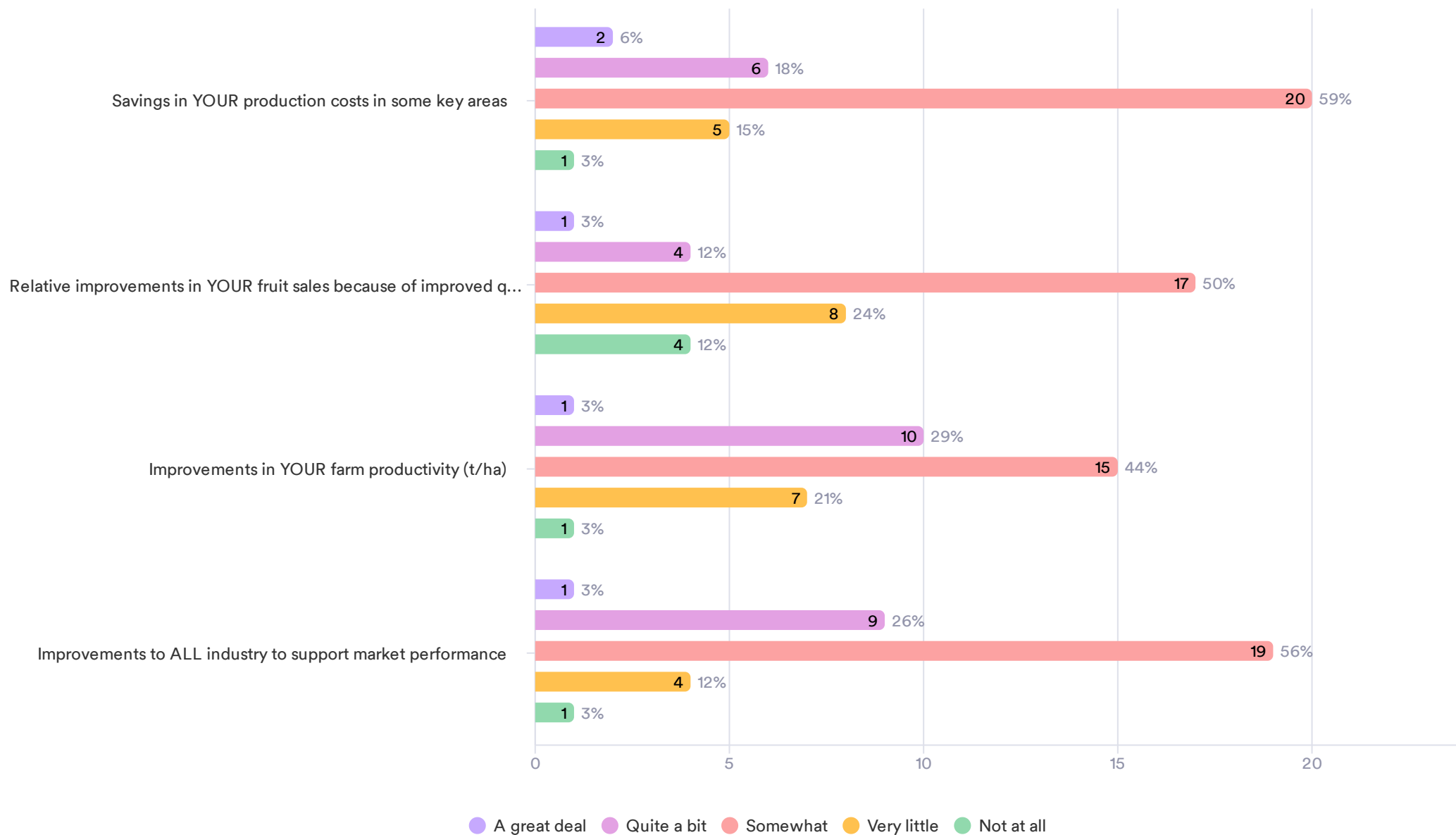
Thinking of all project services, how would you rate how well the project has met the needs of growers/industry?

34 Responses- 2 Empty



How much have all the project services and advice added value to your business?

34 Responses- 2 Empty



Do you have any general comments or feedback on the project?

4 Responses- 32 Empty

Data	Responses
Field days: need something new to industry each year. ei. repeating N traps is getting long in the tooth.	1
Field day: Would like to see more trial results, not just trials. Trials need to be planted earlier, year earlier. Could fit content in one good day, not two.	1
Field day: good the way it is.	1
Field day: too much talking, sometime should be spent looking at trials and farm walks and not as rushed.	1

SUMMARY OF PI17001 STUDY GROUP MEETINGS HELD

917 attendees in total made up of 559 growers (representing 325 businesses) and 358 non-growers. This averages 25 attendees per workshop (15 growers representing 9 separate pineapple growing businesses, and 10 non-growers). There are estimated to be 68 pineapple production businesses in the industry, therefore an average of 37 businesses have been represented at each round of study group meetings.

Tally of events for the four production regions:

Region	Workshops organised for each region	Webinars	TOTAL GROWERS/BUSINESSES IN REGION	TOTAL GROWERS THAT HAVE <u>ATTENDED AT LEAST ONE</u> STUDY GROUP	% OF GROWERS ATTENDED STUDY GROUP
NQ	8		9	8	88.9%
CQ	7		19	11	57.9%
WB	9		15	9	60.0%
SEQ	10		25	22	88.0%
TOTALS	36	2	68	50	Average 73.5%

Tally of events for the four production regions:

GRAND TOTAL of 559 growers representing 325 grower businesses attended study group meetings

GRAND TOTAL of 358 non-growers have attended study group meetings

GRAND TOTAL of 917 attendees at study group meetings

Date	Region	Venue	Main topics	Main speakers	Attendance		
					Growers/ grower businesses	Non-grower	TOTAL
23/11/2018	WB	Steemson's Littabella farm, Bundaberg	Overview of project, industry update/news, pesticide update, production data, poster, nematode research, hyperspectral and drone research.	John Steemson – farm & industry update Stephen Xu, CQU – hyperspectral imaging for detecting natural flowering Jady Li, CQU - nematodes Michelle Haase, Growcom Ashley Petersen & Chris Curtis – new hvstr Tim Wolens – agronomy Bridie Carr & Simon Newett – new project	34/22	17	51

30/11/2018	SEQ	Fullerton Farms, Elimbah	Overview of project, industry update/news, pesticide update, production data, poster, breeding project update, nematocide trial update.	Sam Pike – industry update Brian Coe, QRIDA Matt Stein, TriCal fumigation Tim Wolens - agronomy Garth Sanewski – breeding project Ken Fullerton – farm Tim Wolens – agronomy Bridie Carr & Simon Newett – new project	24/18	13	37
15/2/2019	NQ	Piñata Farms, Mareeba	Overview of project, industry update/news, pesticide update, production data, poster.	Stephen Pace – industry update Stephen Scurr – farm Lynette McGuffie & Tahna Jackson - Rural Financial Counselling Matt Fealy – Blue Sky produce Mark MacLoughlin - Skybury Tim Wolens – agronomy Bridie Carr & Simon Newett – new project	17/7	8	25
8/3/2019	CQ	Moyle Boto's farm, Cawarral	Overview of project, pesticide update, QRIDA update, production data, poster, nematode research, hyperspectral and drone research.	John Cranny – industry update Moyle Boto – farm Stephen Xu, CQU – hyperspectral images to detect natural flowering Jady Li, CQU – nematodes, John Metelli, QRIDA Tim Wolens – agronomy Bridie Carr & Simon Newett – new project	23/16	9	32
3/5/2019	SEQ	Morgan's Farm, Glasshouse Mtns	Update on project, industry update/news, pesticide update (including DES update on Back Creek pesticide issue), production data, harvest boom stickers, postharvest study.	Sam Pike – industry update Keith & Bruce Morgan – farm Jim Fewings & David Orr, DES & Rachel Abel, Stuart Irvine-Brown & Dick Watts, DAF – pesticides in environment Bridie Carr – postharvest study Tim Wolens – agronomy	17/11	23	40
10/5/2019	WB	Petersen's farm, Hervey Bay	Update on project, industry update/news, pesticide update (including DES update on Back Creek pesticide issue), production data, harvest boom stickers, postharvest study.	John Steemson – industry update Ashley Petersen – farm including GPS technology Michelle Newton, Dept Human Services - Family Household Allowance Bridie Carr – postharvest study Tim Wolens – agronomy	24/22	10	34
29- 30/08/2019	NQ	Pace Farming, Rollingstone, Accorsinis, Berras and Paradise Pines packshed	Feedback and discussion on annual field day, Updates on Australian Pineapples, pesticide and fertiliser, mechanisation, breeding project. Production data highlights, website, video topics, harvest boom stickers, report on demo trials, World Pineapple Symposium introduction. Farm walk.	Stephen Pace - industry update, pesticide issues, and World Pineapple Symposium Garth Sanewski - Pineapple breeding programme Simon Newett - Production data and communications Bridie Carr - Stickers, video and website introduction Tim Wolens - update of demonstration trials	19/7	5	24

Date	Region	Venue	Main topics	Main speakers	Attendance		
					Growers/total grower businesses	Non-grower	TOTAL
10/10/2019	CQ	Jake & Ryan Brooks' farm, Nathan Stevens' farm and Valley Syndicate farm, Bungundarra	Feedback and discussion on annual field day, Updates on Australian Pineapples, pesticide and fertiliser, mechanisation, breeding project. Production data highlights, website, video topics, harvest boom stickers, report on demo trials, World Pineapple Symposium introduction. Farm walk.	John Cranny – industry update Simon Newett - Pesticide issues, production data, industry communications and World Pineapple Symposium Bridie Carr - Stickers, video and website introduction Tim Wolens – 'Pineapple Environmental and Sustainability Team' (P E S T) introduction and update of demonstration trials	18/12	6	24
8/11/2019	WB	Atkinson's farm, Maryborough	Plans for 2020 industry field day. Updates on Australian Pineapples, pesticides and fertilisers, mechanisation, breeding project, pre-plant fertiliser trial, introduction to Muddy Boots software farm recording system, production data highlights, website, video topic, harvest boom stickers, report on demo trials, World Pineapple Symposium introduction. Farm walk.	John Steemson – industry update Garth Sanewski - Breeding update Luke Griffin and John Steemson - Pre-plant fertiliser trial update Col Hawken - Muddy Boots introduction Simon Newett - Pesticide issues, production data, industry communications. Bridie Carr - World Pineapple Symposium, stickers, video and website introduction Tim Wolens - Field day feedback and 2020 field day plans, P.E.S.T introduction and update of demonstration trials	23/12	15	38
06/12/2019	SEQ	James Francis' 'Seven Peaks' farm, Wamuran	Discussion about 2020 annual field day, updates on Australian Pineapples, pesticides, mechanisation initiative, breeding project, production data highlights, website, video, harvest boom stickers, report on demonstration trials, World Pineapple Symposium trip in 2020.	Sam Pike – industry update Garth Sanewski - Breeding update Simon Newett - Pesticide issues, production data, industry communications, world symposium, stickers, video and website introduction Tim Wolens – annual field day feedback and 2020 field day plans, introduction to the P.E.S.T. initiative, update on demonstration trials	12/9	10	21
20-21/03/2020	NQ	Michael and Peter Ottone, Tully.	Update on the P.E.S.T. initiative, advertisement and encouragement for growers to sign up and access grower website, update on the mechanisation project, progress and results with the demonstration trials, fumigation trial discussion.	Tim Wolens - P.E.S.T, mechanisation project, demonstration trial update Bridie Carr - website Bryan Robertson and Liliana Hildago (TriCal) - Fumigation trial discussion.	12/5	6	18

Date	Region	Venue	Main topics	Main speakers	Attendance		
					Growers/total grower businesses	Non-grower	TOTAL
15/05/2020	All	Zoom webinar	Industry update, COVID-19 industry information and contacts, P.E.S.T. update, mechanisation update, and an update on the results from demonstration trials.	Stephen Pace - industry update, COVID-19 industry information, P.E.S.T. Tim Wolens - Mechanisation update and demonstration trial results update.	7/4	11	18
22-24/07/2020	NQ/CQ	Emerald (various locations), Sheriff's and Brooks' farms in Yeppoon	Study tour: Fruitmasters (table grape and citrus operation), Queensland cotton gin, SwarmFarm robotics and Fairburn dam. Study group: SIAP feedback/priority session, mechanical harvester update, demonstration trial update, advertisement of new pineapple video, production data reporting, mid-term review survey	John Cranny - industry update Tim Wolens and Stephen Pace - SIAP priority session Tim Wolens - trial updates/reporting, mechanical harvester update Simon Newett - new video Bridie Carr - mid-term review and production data	26/8 @ Emerald & 12 @ Yeppoon	6	32
27-28/08/2020	SEQ/ WB	Pinata, Don McClintock, Murray and Sam Pike, and Murray and Gordon Oake's farms & Maroochy Research Facility	Demonstration trial update, breeding programme update, postharvest facility tour, Hort Innovation update, SIAP feedback/priority session, Nitrogen budget trial, Soil mapping by Verterra, mechanisation project update, advertisement of the new pineapple video, mid-term review survey erosion trials.	Stephen Pace - industry update and SIAP priority session Tim Wolens, Troy Jensen, John Steemson, and Jay Hubert - demonstration & mechanisation trial update Kathleen Murray - soil mapping project by Verterra Rachel Abel - nitrogen budget work Bridie Carr - new video and mid-term review	26/19	21	47
01/12/2020	All	Zoom webinar	General information about the Hawaiian industry, drones for estimating natural flowering, reducing natural flowering, problems using 73-50 slips for planting, impacts on fruit quality, new handheld meter for TSS and acidity, translucency and heat damage.	Dr Robert Paull - University of Hawaii	14/approx. 10	14	28

Date	Region	Venue	Main topics	Main speakers	Attendance		
					Growers/total grower businesses	Non-grower	TOTAL
3-4/12/2020	WB/ SEQ	Hubert family's Amaryllis farm, Steemson family's Litabella farm and Lady Musgrave Island	Update on demonstration trial results on both host farms, reef water quality presentations, labour availability forecast/feedback, poster ideas, advertisement and encouragement for growers to sign up and access grower website.	John Steemson/Sam Pike - industry update Tim Wolens/John Steemson/Jay Hubert - demonstration trial results on farm Kevin McCosker (DAF) - farming practices and risks to water quality Michelle Haase (Growcom) - Hort 360 Sue Sargent - (Burnett local marine advisory committee) - reef water quality impacts	30/18	19	49
26/02/2021	SEQ/ WB	Brisbane Produce Markets and Golden Circle	Grower tour: Brisbane Produce Markets and Golden Circle cannery. Study group: Golden Circle, Phos Acid, Hort360, DAF trial update.	Ricky Brehaut – Golden Circle overview Dr Garth Sanewski – phosphorous acid Rowena Beveridge and Michelle Haase – Hort360 Rachel Abel – trial update	37/17	8	45
8-9/04/2021	NQ	Pinata Mareeba and Cape Trib Fruit Farm	Study group: Industry update, news from around the farms, demonstration trial update, phos acid, P.E.S.T, production data reminder, website, poster and video, Taiwanese imports.	Stephen Pace - industry update All growers - update on farms Tim Wolens - demonstration trial update Simon Newett – P.E.S.T and phosphorous acid Bridie Carr – production data, video and planter sticker Stephen Pace – Taiwanese imports	11/6	7	18
28/05/2021	CQ	Valley Syndicate, Bungundarra	Reef regulations and legislation, reef certification module from Hort 360, demonstration trial update, industry field day, final feedback on draft planter sticker.	Maria Rosier, Megan Bickle and Alison Theobald (Office of the Great Barrier Reef, Brisbane) - reef regulation and legislation Paul Humphreys, DAF, Rockhampton - Paddock to Reef Michelle Haase (Growcom, Bundaberg) - the reef certification module of Hort 360 Simon Newett – planter sticker	16/7	12	28
7-8/10/2021	NQ/CQ	Mackay Doug Petersen's cane farm, Koumala John Zelenka's Steve & Brett McKeering's cane/soy farm, Mirani Peter & Phillippa's farm, Farleigh	Overview of project, trial results, presentation from market agent on their perspective of fruit quality, industry leader update and fruit quality, update	Project and industry resources – Simon Newett Update from trials – Tim Wolens Golden Circle update – Doug Jones Fruit quality in the markets – Carter & Spencer Precision farming – Tony Crowley (Farmacist) GPS planting and cane/soybean rotation – Steve & Brett McKeering Agri-Silica – Vic Millward	14/8	6	20

Date	Region	Venue	Main topics	Main speakers	Attendance		
					Growers/total grower businesses	Non-grower	TOTAL
10/12/2021	SEQ	Glasshouse Mtns Adam pike's farm Sam Pike's farm	Changes to Australian Pineapples russeting, update on project activities.	Changes to Australian Pineapples – Sam Pike Market conditions – Adam Kennedy Russetting – Garth Sanewski New fact sheets – Bridie Carr New planting video – Simon Newett Update on the PET group – Lene Knudsen et al	17/11	21	38
27/5/2022 (re-scheduled from 26/11/21 due to flooding)	WB	Mungar Col & Megan Hawken's farm	Industry leader update, fruit quality, russeting and plant nutrition, P.E.T. group update, recent extension resources	Industry changes -Scott Maxwell Fruit quality in the markets – Carter & Spencer Russetting and plant nutrition – Garth Sanewski New fact sheets & planting video – Simon Newett PET update – Tim Wolens Farm Business resilience – John Targett Transformer® trial – Col Hawken	18/8	13	31
8/7/2022	SEQ	Beerwah Sam Pike's Steve Irwin Way farm Steve & Brian Moffat's farm,	Selection of 73-50 lines, fumigation	Selection of 73-50 lines – Sam Pike Fumigation	9/6	11	20
6/10/2022	CQ	Bungundarra Jake & Ryan Brooks' farm Valley Syndicate farm (John Cranny & Ben Clifton)	Update on project activities. Awareness of Farm Business resilience program	Breeding project update – Garth Sanewski Weed detection & precision spraying – Jordy Kitschke	13/9	12	25
14/10/2022	NQ	Mutarnee Tony & Angela Accorsini's farm	Update on project activities, demonstration trial outcomes, Farm Resilience Program	Project update Farm walks Individual pineapple plant sales to public	7/4	4	11
4/11/2022	WB	Childers Peter & Bernadette Maywald's farm	Update on project activities, demonstration trial outcomes, natural flowering	Key points from recent AP meetings – Scott Maxwell Natural flowering – Garth Sanewski (DAF) Fact sheets and recently completed trial briefs – Bridie Carr (DAF) Overview of current project and Hort Innovation plans for next project – Bridie Carr Quick overview of demonstration trials – Tim Wolens (AgriSupply Global)	17/9	12	29

Date	Region	Venue	Main topics	Main speakers	Attendance		
					Growers/total grower businesses	Non-grower	TOTAL
23/11/2022	SEQ	Pumicestone Passage, Bribie Island	Update on project activities, water quality initiatives in the Pumicestone Passage	Pineapple polymer project – Vanessa Smoulders (Healthy Land and Water), Moreton Bay as a Ramsar wetland & the importance of water quality. Shellfish reef project – Chelsea Kluske (HLW) Self-funding scheme for BMP in Pumicestone Catchment – Growcom	12/8	8	20
7/03/2023	CQ	Bungundarra Valley Syndicate farm (John Cranny & Ben Clifton)	Update on project activities. Final demonstration trial update. Bioreactor and water quality testing. Production data collection and co-design for PI22000	Key points from recent AP meetings – Jake Brooks Fact sheets and recently completed trial briefs – Bridie Carr (DAF) Overview of demonstration trials – Tim Wolens (AgriSupply Global) Bioreactor and nitrogen run off testing – Stuart Irvine-Brown and Carla Wegscheidl Co-design for PI22000 – Olive Hood (Hort Innovation)	15/6	13	28
16-17/03/2023	NQ	Pinata Mareeba and Atherton Tableland Citrus tour	Study group: Industry update, project activity update, demonstration trial update, and co-design for PI22000	Courtney Theis – AP industry update Bridie Carr – production data, final evaluation, and project update Tim Wolens - demonstration trial update Penny Scott – co-design for PI22000	12/5	10	22
24/03/2023	SEQ	Fullerton Farms, Elimbah	Industry update, project activity update, demonstration trial update, staff training programs, and co-design for PI22000	Sam Pike – industry update Steve Jameson, Landscape Skills Tim Wolens – demonstration trial update Bridie Carr – project update, evaluation Jane Wightman – co-design for PI22000	19/11	12	31
28/04/2023	WB	Atkinson's farm, Maryborough	Industry update, project activity update, demonstration trial update, staff training programs, and co-design for PI22000	Scott Maxwell – industry update Tim Wolens – demonstration trial update Bridie Carr – project update, evaluation Jane Wightman – co-design for PI22000	16/8	16	32
Project totals					559/325	358	917

Industry update webinar 15 May 2020

RSVPs – 29 growers and industry representatives

At live event – 15 growers and industry representatives

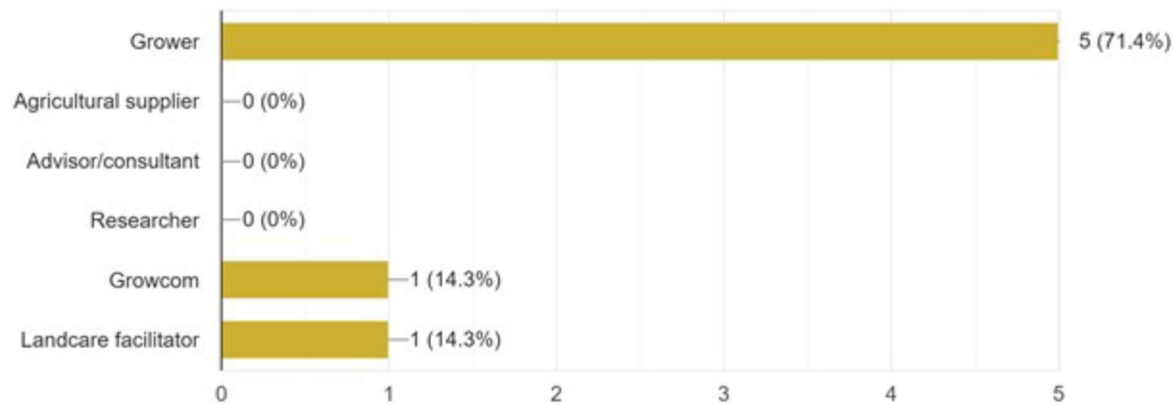
10 evaluations completed.

1/10 (10%) intended on making changes after participating

(it should be noted that demonstration trials were still being set up and no key results or outcomes were ready to be shared at this stage).

Please select which category you belong to?

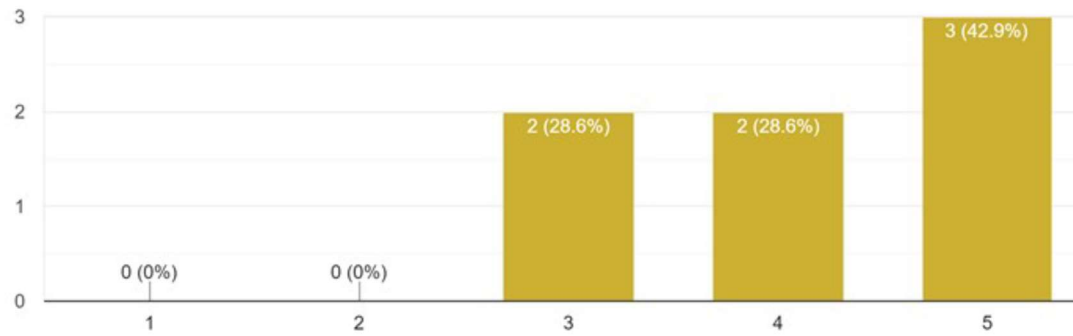
7 responses



(1 not useful – 5 extremely useful)

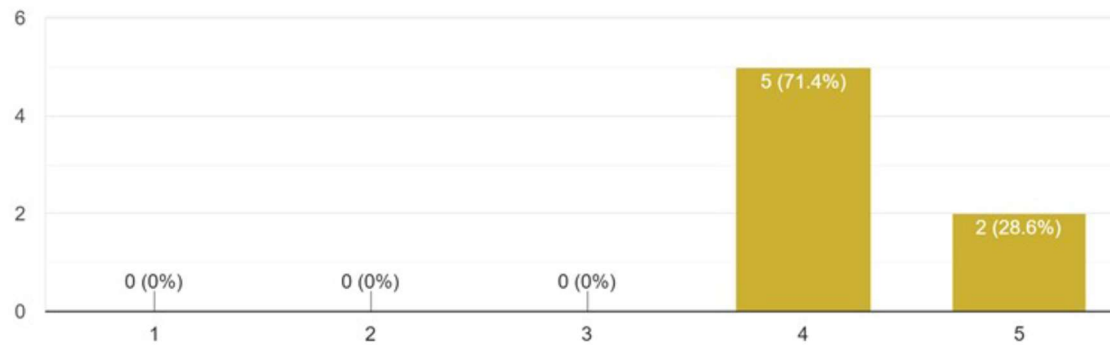
How useful did you find the webinar today?

7 responses



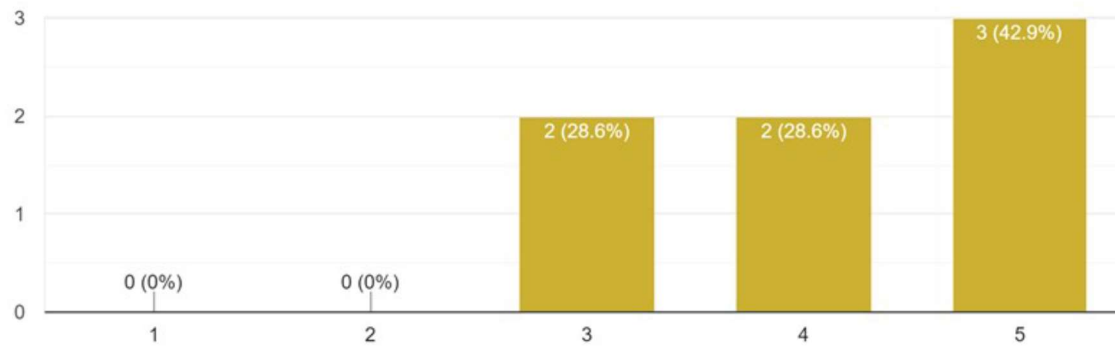
Industry update - Stephen Pace

7 responses



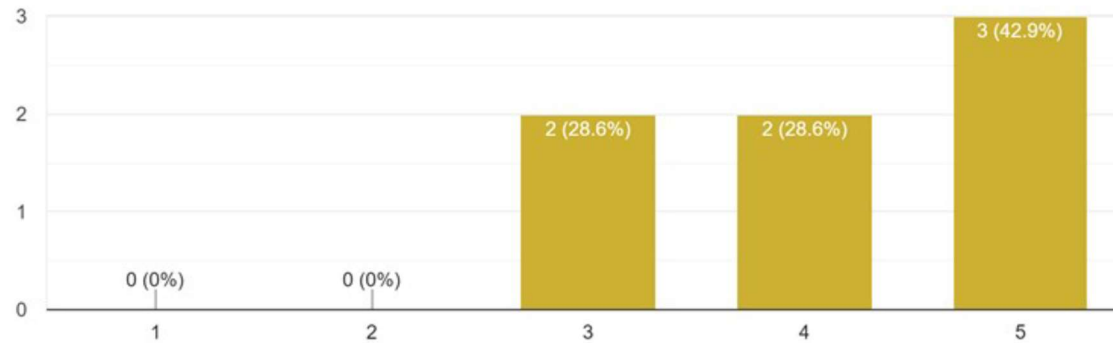
Site selection layout and drainage trial

7 responses



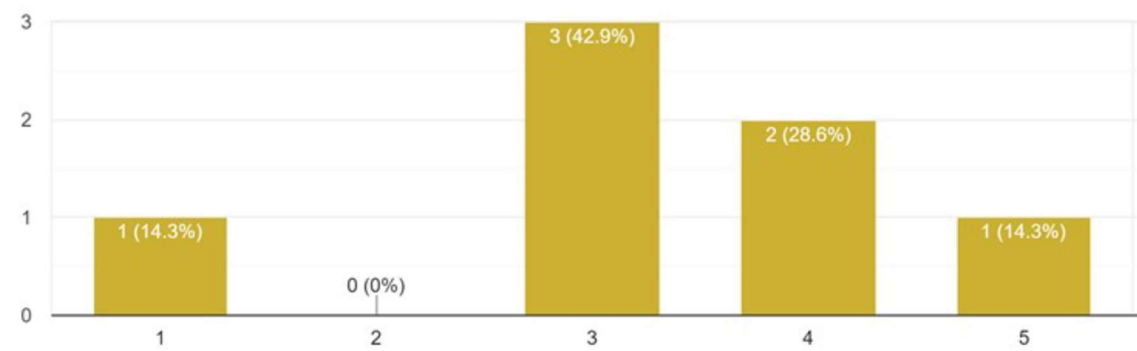
Management of erosion and sedimentation trial

7 responses



Post-induction nutrition trial on 73-50

7 responses



Robert Paull – Hawaiian research update

1 Dec 2020

RSVPs – 34 growers and industry representatives

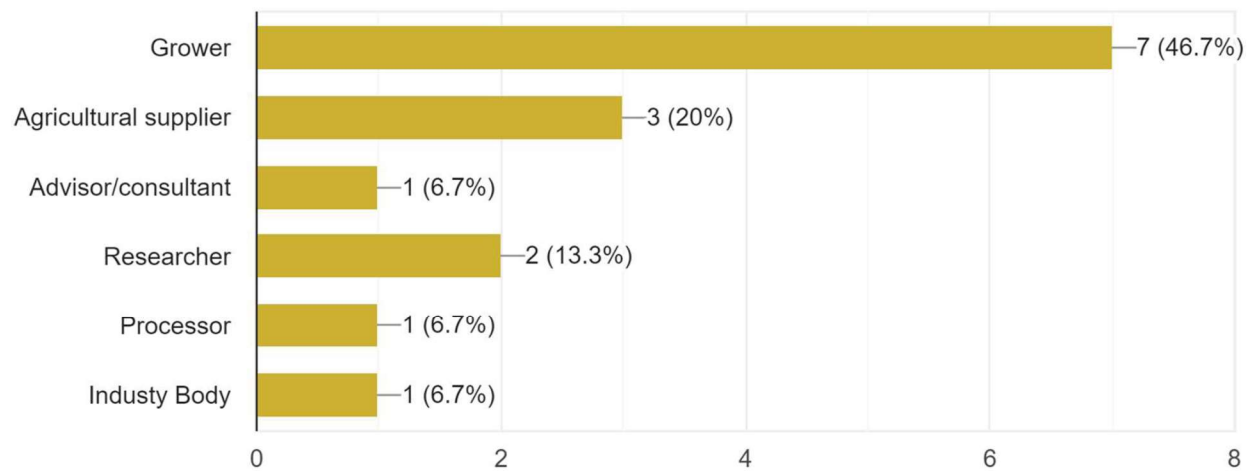
At live event – 26 growers and industry representatives

15 evaluations completed.

4/15 (26.6%) intended on making changes after participating

Please select which category you belong to?

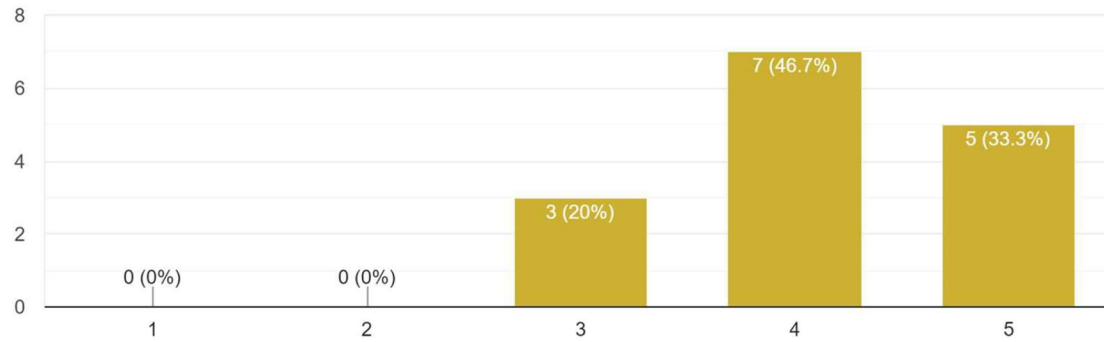
15 responses



1 not useful - 5 extremely useful

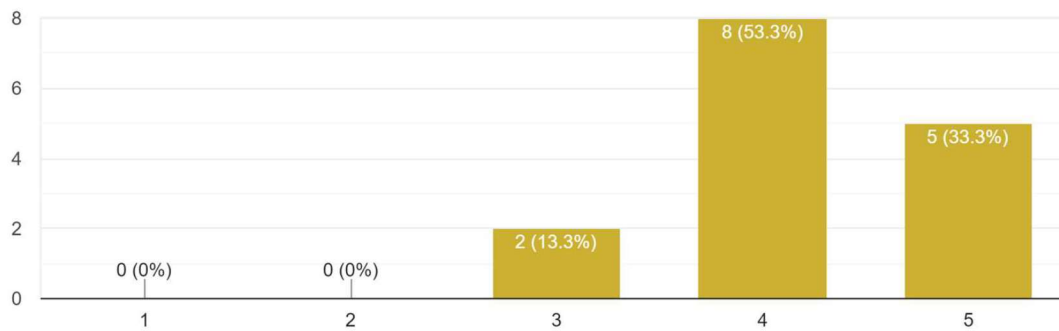
How useful did you find the webinar today?

15 responses



Dr Robert Paull's talk

15 responses



Happy snaps



FEBRUARY 2023

Pineapple grower study tour to New Zealand

Renata Grunennvaldt and Bridie Carr

Queensland Department of Agriculture and Fisheries



Pineapple integrated crop protection project (PI17001) has been funded by Hort Innovation, using the pineapple research and development levy, co-investment from the Queensland Department of Agriculture and Fisheries, and contributions from the Australian Government. Hort Innovation is the grower-owned, not-for-profit research and development corporation for Australian horticulture.



**Queensland
Government**

**Hort
Innovation**
Strategic levy investment

**PINEAPPLE
FUND**

Study tour program

TUES 7 FEB
NORTHLAND

GENEVA FRUITS - NZ PINEAPPLE GROWER
ONYX HORTICULTURE/MAUNGATAPERE BERRIES
KIWIFRUIT, RASPBERRIES, SOLBERRIES,
BLUEBERRIES, BLACKBERRIES

WED 8 FEB
PUKEKOHE

WILCOX & SONS - ONIONS, POTATOES, CARROTS,
BROCCOLI AND WATERMELON

THURS 9 FEB
BAY OF PLENTY

ZESPRI HEAD OFFICE - KIWIFRUIT MARKETING
SEEKA LTD - KIWIFRUIT SUPPLY CHAIN COMPANY
HUKA PAK - PACKHOUSE
MANGATAWA - KIWIFRUIT ORCHARD
DNFC - KIWIBERRY PACKHOUSE
TE PA TU - MAORI CULTURAL EXPERIENCE

FRI 10 FEB
HAWKES BAY

MR APPLE - PACKHOUSE
PLANT AND FOOD RESEARCH - APPLE BREEDING
AND HIGH DENSITY PLANTING SYSTEMS

SAT 11 FEB
HAWKES BAY

KRAFT HEINZ WATTIES
PEARS, TOMATOES, BEETROOT AND SWEETCORN
ELEPHANT HILL WINERY
CRAGGY RANGE WINERY

Contents

Geneva Fruits – Pineapple	3
Onyx Horticulture/Maungatapere Berries	5
Kiwifruit.....	5
Raspberry, Blackberries and Solberries	6
Raspberry packhouse	7
Blueberry packhouse	8
Wilcox & Sons Ltd	9
Potato packhouse	10
Red onions	10
Zespri head office.....	12
Seeka Ltd	13
Huka Pak kiwifruit packhouse	13
Mangatawa – kiwifruit orchard	14
DNFC kiwiberry packshed	16
Mr Apple	17
Plant and Food Research	18
Kraft Heinz Watties	20
Pears.....	20
Tomatoes	21
Beetroot	22
Sweet corn	23
Study group participants.....	24

Key aims of the study tour

- To provide the group with a showcase of progressive and innovative New Zealand horticultural industries
- Examples of the integration and adoption of innovative technology
- Examples of the integration and adoption of sustainable and progressive practices in soil and nutrient management
- General awareness of different commodities from those that the group are familiar with
- To learn about different markets and their requirements
- Understanding the key challenges for different industries and how these are overcome
- Exposure to innovative ideas

Geneva Fruits – Pineapple

Owen, Linda, and Colin Schafli, originally from South Africa, moved to New Zealand in 2008. They purchased their 6.8 hectare Parua Bay property, a few years after their arrival. The Schafli's are the one and only commercial pineapple farm in New Zealand growing mainly the variety Queen and three other unknown varieties which he was gifted as planting material. It took them seven years to build up the number of pineapples they currently have from suckers.

They also grow a small commercial crop of bananas (Gold finger and Cavendish) which was their cash crop when they first started but have since decided to focus on pineapples as they make the best economic use of the small sloping property. Owen's plants down the slope which assists with drainage and had two different systems, one with 4 rows and the other with 6 rows. The 4-row system accommodates 45,000 plants per hectare, while the 6-row system accommodates 60,000 plants per hectare. The denser system carries smaller fruits. He controls the weeds manually and only sprays the interrow.



Owen Schafli

Currently he relies solely on hand labour to manage his farm. Prior to planting, he applies lime or dolomite to the soil and some pre-plant fertiliser. In the past, he used granular fertiliser and side-dressed, but after attending a pineapple event in South Africa, he switched to foliar spray applications of Phos 400 (Contains 400 g/L Phosphorous and 200 g/L Potassium) every three weeks. He applies it manually with a backpack.

Owen normally plants new pineapples every year using slips and tops when available. He has plants of different ages ranging from a few months old to 5 years old. The 5-year-old plants are growing under the banana trees, which were planted as an experimental crop. He also trialled the use of shade cloth for frost protection, but has discovered his plants can tolerate the odd frost so no longer uses them for his new plantings.

He sells his pineapples at the local Saturday 'Whangarei Farmers Market'. He has locals lining up for his pineapples and sells his 'small' fruit for NZ\$5 apiece, and his 'large' fruit for NZ\$8. The group was surprised to see that the 'small' size which would be considered a reject in Australia can be sold. By comparison, growers in Australia can receive only NZ\$2 for a pineapple that is six times larger in the local market. Owen mentioned that some people buy the pineapple with a top for NZ \$5, plant the top in a pot, and sell it a few months later for NZ\$25.

He also mentioned that if he uses a sucker as planting material and it is big, it will bear fruit right away. Typically, it takes one year to bear fruit. They do not spray to induce flowering and from late summer to early winter, the Schafli's wait for the fruit to fully turn orange before harvesting to ensure its optimal eating quality. However, during the months of August and September, they pick the pineapples as soon as they are a bit orange to prevent the core from deteriorating. Within a week after harvest, the fruit turns fully orange.

While we were there Stephen Pace (Pace Farming) showed Owen a mechanical planting machine, which he was very interested in. Owen expressed his desire to specialise in pineapple and to build a nursery with more technology in the future to sell pineapple plants throughout New Zealand.

Currently, he remains committed to his craft and even makes his own pineapple beer which we all had the chance to sample. The consensus was that it tasted similar to Kombucha. We also had the opportunity to taste the different pineapple varieties that Owen grows.



The group gifted Owen a Simon Newett signed copy of the 'Pineapple Problem Solver Field Guide'



The group was impressed with all the work Owen has done solely by hand



The four row system



The six row system



Companion planting of pineapple with banana



The trial shade cloth for frost protection



Crown death likely caused by cold stress



The tools Owen uses to form and maintain his beds

Onyx Horticulture/Maungatapere Berries

The Malley family own and operate both Onyx Horticulture and Maungatapere Berries. Onyx Horticulture grow Zespri kiwifruit as well as pollen, and Maungatapere Berries grows a variety of berries, including raspberries, blackberries, blueberries, and Solberries (their own variety). The family have a long history in the apple, pear, and summer fruit sectors, before moving to Northland in 2015 into kiwifruit and berries.



Patrick, Linzi and Dermott Malley

Patrick Malley who manages Maungatapere Berries won the 'New Zealand Young Horticulturist of the Year' award in 2015. Part of the prize for this award enabled Patrick to go overseas and educate himself on a horticultural industry of his choice

which he decided would be bramble production in tunnel houses. After he returned from overseas, the family began growing berries hydroponically in tunnel houses. In 2018, they started breeding trials with varieties brought in from Europe which has resulted in fruit with an increased shelf life from 5 days to 15 days using a combination of new varieties, and improved picking and postharvest practices. The farm is constantly trialling new varieties, and they expect future improvements to shelf life and quality to be made in time.

Historically, the farm had 120 pickers with most of them being backpackers. However, due to COVID, they stopped coming, causing a 30% loss in profits. Due to the difficulties in finding labour, Maungatapere Berries is looking for efficient alternatives to do the activities, especially reducing the downtime, such as walking and climbing ladders.

In terms of water management, they said that they employ sustainable practices and have implemented measures to prevent nutrient leaching both in the kiwifruit and berry production systems. The lake into which the irrigation water flows is regularly tested, and no leaching of nutrients has been detected to date. For blueberry cultivation, they use rainwater due to the crop's preference for a low pH of 4.5.

Kiwifruit

Onyx Horticulture grows 16 hectares of covered and uncovered green and gold kiwifruit on the property, with 2.6 hectares of male kiwifruit vines grown solely for pollen production. Kiwifruits are dioecious meaning that there is a separate male and female vine. Some commercial orchards interplant male vines throughout the block of female vines to promote pollination and if needed will apply dried pollen to ensure sufficient fruit set if conditions aren't ideal for pollinator activity. Whereas others only have female vines and then purchase dried male pollen and apply this to the female vines at open flowering stage to artificially pollinate. The Malleys collect pollen for their own use, but they also sell the leftovers with 1 kilo fetching NZ\$13,000. The pollen is collected by mechanically shaking the male plant to release from the anthers into a bag, the pollen is then dried and passed through a vacuum extractor to remove debris.

To meet the high standards of fruit quality set by Zespri (kiwifruit marketing board), the farm checks the brix and dry matter levels of the fruit before picking. Once strict parameters are met, all fruit is harvested at once. Malley's kiwifruit production this year is estimated to be only half of the usual total yield due to insufficient winter chill units which has impacted flowering. Fruit set was also impacted with a late frost which caused a significant fruit dropping event.

Kiwifruit prefer a pH of 6.8 and they use girdling to maintain carbohydrates in the canopy and promote good fruit size and dry matter. In addition, they keep a shallow cover crop on the soil by not applying herbicides under the kiwifruit vines, which helps maintain soil health and biological activities. With this practice, *Phytophthora* has not been a problem so far (only in one or two trees). They also plant Comfrey in the same row as the kiwifruit vines, which attracts bees and contributes to successful pollination of the crop.



Kiwifruit vine affected by *Phytophthora*



Comfrey growing under the vines to promote pollinator activity



'SunGold' kiwifruit

Raspberry, Blackberries and Solberries

The 10 hectares of berry production is grown hydroponically in coir/coconut fibre filled containers. They use sustainable methods to grow the berries, which are handpicked at their optimum ripeness and then taken to the on-site packhouse for chilling and gentle packing. Maungatapere Berries places a strong emphasis on the harvesting process to ensure the quality of their fruit. They use a scanning system to track where the fruit came from, which staff picked it, and from which row it was harvested. The system works by using a combination of GPS and barcode scanning technology to provide the manager with real-time data on the location and status of their fruit during the harvesting process. Each picker receives a watch that is equipped with a barcode scanner and GPS technology. As the picker moves through the tunnel houses, they scan the barcode on the container where they are depositing the fruit, which records the location and time of the harvest. The berries are picked with the use of gloves, which helps makes the fruit last longer, maintain fruit quality, and also helps with health and safety. The operation is managed to prefer quality over quantity.

Maungatapere Berries uses biological control for mould, which is a product called 'TripleX' composed of bacteria, and also applies foliar calcium to strengthen the plants. The farm has been successfully harvesting blueberries from August to November, but now they are testing a new variety to harvest from May to October to avoid market oversupply. The growers directly supply the products to supermarkets in New Zealand. To attract beneficial insects, Maungatapere Berries has planted rosemary and lavender around the tunnel houses. The farm has also employed a unique method to keep white cabbage butterflies away from their crop. They do this by sticking a fake butterfly in front of the tunnel houses. As the butterflies are territorial, they do not fly to areas where other butterflies are already present.

The farm used to apply neem oil to kill insects, but after a few applications, they noticed that the plant's berries were becoming shorter. It turns out that neem oil acts as a growth regulator, having a negative effect on the plants.



Raspberries grown hydroponically in a tunnel house



Solberry; their own new orange berry variety



Pickers harvesting the berries



Short term cold storage



The unique method employed to keep butterflies away from the crops



The group having the grand tour

Raspberry packhouse

After short term cool storage in the field, the raspberries are transported to the packhouse. Food safety is a high priority with all picking and packing done with gloves to ensure the berries are untouched by human hands, making them safe to eat unwashed and eliminating the risk of any contamination (e.g. *E. coli*).

The company also has a thorough cleaning and sterilisation process for picking jugs at the end of each day, and the berries are kept in a room at 8 degrees Celsius while being packed (otherwise is too cold to the staffs) and stored at 2 degrees Celsius with controlled humidity after the packing process is completed. Every hour that the berries stay outside the cold chain they lose 1 day of shelf life. We also saw the freezer where the packed frozen berries are kept. They have a range of products that they sell specifically for baking and smoothies.



Raspberries being carefully packed

Blueberry packhouse

Their blueberry pack house uses state of the art packing technology with a of NZ\$1.7 million TOMRA robotic packing machine. This machine was specifically engineered to pack blueberry punnets with the highest level of accuracy and efficiency. To help pay for the capital investment in the technology, they also provide packing services to other growers. The machine has the capability to adjust the settings for each different variety of blueberry, ensuring that they are meticulously graded and packed to individual specifications. Patrick mentioned that the company is committed to finding more sustainable alternatives for packaging their berries. While they have experimented with compostable packing (with no success), they have found that punnets made from recyclable plastic are the best option at the moment. The trays are made from cardboard in New Zealand, and the punnets are made from recycled plastic produced by Flight Plastics, a company that specialises in creating packaging solutions for raspberries, blackberries, and Solberries.

At the same site, we also had the opportunity to learn about the drying and storage process of kiwifruit pollen. The pollen is dried and stored in freezers to preserve its longevity. Kiwifruit pollen can be commercially sold for up to two years without the need for a germination test. After this period, a germination test is required. However, if the pollen is stored correctly, it has potential to remain viable for up to 20 years.



The \$1.7 million TOMRA robotic blueberry packing machine



Kiwifruit pollen drier



\$4000 of kiwifruit pollen

Wilcox & Sons Ltd

In 1932, Syd (Arthur Sydney Greer, the founder of A. S. Wilcox and Sons) inherited a 19 hectare dairy farm with cattle and converted it to grow vegetables, starting with 0.2 hectares of onions. Now, four generations on, they're growing potatoes, onions, broccolini, watermelons, wheat, barley and carrots in the most fertile areas of New Zealand. Their growth and success as a family owned company is largely due to their vertically integrated approach to managing the entire business. They manage everything from growing, harvesting, transporting, processing/packing, value adding/product diversification and the marketing and sales of all that they grow. They employ 200 permanent staff and 125 fixed term employees during harvest season.



4th generation Wilcox brothers currently running the business

- **Northland:** 55 hectares of sandy loam soil growing salad potatoes, carrots, and seedless watermelon
- **Pukekohe:** 640 hectares of volcanic red clay soil growing early spring production of potatoes, carrots, onions, broccolini, watermelon, wheat and barley.
- **Matamata:** 650 hectares of sandy soil growing summer potato, carrot, and onion.
- **Ohakune:** 290 hectares of volcanic ash soil growing summer carrots and winter potatoes that are stored in the ground.
- **Mid Canterbury:** Pack house and distribution centre for contract grown late season potatoes, carrots, and onions.



Blair Wilcox (5th generation Wilcox) kindly hosted the group and gave us the grand tour of their head office site in Pukekohe. Due to recent Auckland flooding events, the meeting room was flooded as well as some of the paddocks he was planning on taking the group to. The recent rain event has caused some major quality and harvesting issues for local onion growers especially with curing and maintaining quality for export. Some growers even had onions washed off paddocks and ending up in the streets of Pukekohe.

Blair explained the heavy rain is expected to have a more long-term effect on the quality of their onions as the storage ability is compromised and risk of disease increased which impacts their export program. Some onions are ready to be harvested but have to be kept in the ground until drier conditions, while others have recently been planted. Blair also mentioned that Wilcox is trialling commercial production of Broccolini to supply Countdown. The aim is to plant the Broccolini as an intercrop, which will be an alternative to watermelon.

Blair studied environmental planning at university as well as worked overseas in agriculture production and is the company's ambassador for adopting and incorporating environmental sustainability practices into the business for long term sustainability and productivity. He mentioned about the company's focus on soil health, crop rotation, and the development of intercropping trials. Wilcox has been conducting intercropping trials with pasture and sheep which have been shown to improve soil health and reduce the need for chemical fertilisers.

Given that bare soil is cultivated to produce their onions and potatoes the use of crop rotation is adopted to prevent the overuse of the soil whilst also adding organic matter. Wilcox's pest management approach involves minimal use of soft insecticides, which are applied in a targeted way to minimise the impact on beneficial insects. Adoption of these mindful practices supports the company's compliance of operating to global GAP (Good Agricultural Practices) standards, which allows them to trade internationally.

Potato packhouse

There are three packing sheds on the Pukekohe site, one each for carrots, onions and potatoes. The group were given a tour of the potato packing shed which was in operation packing 'Perlas' their salad potatoes. This product is packed in a cardboard material that may be used in the future across all lines to replace plastic packaging. Despite being a more sustainable option, this material is more expensive.

The harvested potatoes are brought into the shed and washed before being graded and selected for packing. Wilcox currently do six different potato lines to diversify and fit different niche markets which has proven highly successful.



Wilcox also demonstrated a commitment to minimising waste: the water used to wash the potatoes is collected in a sediment pond and recycled for use in irrigating other crops, especially their wheat and barley. Additionally, imperfect potatoes are sold as a second-grade product, while those of low quality are used to feed cattle.

Wilcox offers a range of other innovative products. We were introduced to their peeled red onions, sweet white onions used for salads, and their baby carrot line 'Beta Bites' which is marketed as a convenient snack food.

Red onions

Red onions were being pulled and hand clipped by RSE workers (Recognised Seasonal Employer scheme), and left on the ground by the harvesting crew before they were picked up by a machine. This was being done by hand due to the bad weather and the uneven distribution of onions in the ground, making it difficult for them to be mechanically harvested. Harvesting machines could only be used when the crop is very uniform, otherwise they damage the onions during the harvesting process. Hand-picking produced better quality onions, but only 25% of the onions are picked manually because of the high number of staff required for the task. The onions we saw being harvested were red onions which are a premium product for Wilcox, so the cost of extra attention to detail is covered by the returns.

The RSE scheme is a similar initiative to the PALM (Pacific Islander Labour Mobility) scheme in Australia that the NZ government has introduced to support primary industry labour shortages. Wilcox works in partnership with Mr. Apple in Hawkes Bay to provide the pickers (mostly from the Pacific Islands) with work throughout the year.



Washed 'Perlas' ready for the packing line



'Perla' potatoes being hand graded



Blair Wilcox showcasing the 'Beta Bites' carrot line



Bulk packed peeled red onions



The group checking out the red onions



Red onions ready to be pulled and clipped

Zespri head office

Zespri International Limited is a pioneering co-operative company, owned and managed by thousands of kiwifruit growers in New Zealand. As the leading marketer of kiwifruit worldwide, Zespri supplies over 50 countries and has established partnerships with over 2,500 growers in New Zealand, 500 in Italy, 800 in Japan, 130 in Korea, and 100 in France. The company was established in 1997 as a response to the challenges faced by the New Zealand kiwifruit industry in the 1980s, when rapid expansion of the industry led to an oversupply and a dip in prices.

In order to export kiwifruit, growers must work with Zespri. This allows the company to ensure that the fruit meets its high standards for quality and taste and international markets are receiving a consistent high-quality product. One of Zespri's major goals is to have kiwifruit available year-round by 2030. Currently, kiwifruit is harvested from the end of February until the end of December, providing up to 10 months of supply. To maintain the quality of the fruit, exceptional post-harvest management is crucial. The major priorities for the company are quality and building consumer trust, so when the consumers buy a Zespri kiwifruit, they know that it will be delicious, increasing the chance of buying again. The marketing looks like it is successful, and in some countries, the kiwifruit is referred to as "Zespri" instead of kiwi.



Chrissie Stokes Zespri's service design specialist hosted the group

Zespri offers four main varieties of kiwifruit: Zespri Green, Zespri SunGold, Zespri Sweet Green, and Zespri RubyRed. Additionally, Zespri Green and Zespri SunGold are grown organically, bringing the total number of products to six. Each variety has its unique flavour profile:



Zespri SunGold: sweet and yellow flesh



Zespri Green: balance of flavour and palate-cleansing acidity



Zespri Sweet Green: smoother and sweeter than Zespri Green



Zespri RubyRed: red flesh and berry-like flavour

Bay of Plenty is the main region where kiwifruit is grown in New Zealand, accounting for 80% of the total production. 2023 production will be only half of a normal year, due to a warm winter and spring frost event. Consistent cropping is becoming increasingly difficult with climate extremes, further challenged by the potential ban of HiCane which is used to break winter dormancy and initiate uniform flowering.

Zespri invests only 1% of its revenue in innovation, with a portion of this budget allocated to their breeding program. The breeding program, which is the largest kiwifruit breeding program globally, analyses over 100,000 female seedlings annually. Growers are required to apply for a license to grow Zespri varieties, and the price of a license for SunGold has reached NZ\$800,000 per hectare. In the early days of release, growers were able to purchase a license for NZ\$100,000. Zespri's licensing program ensures that only a select group of growers is authorised to produce their varieties, allowing them to maintain a high level of quality and avoid oversupply. Zespri pays growers based on the quality of the fruit, measured by dry matter content, and the time of the year the fruit is harvested. Zespri are actively exploring new technologies to change the way kiwifruit is produced and reduce labour costs. Their research priorities include increasing the shelf life of RubyRed, enhancing bud break, flower thinning, fruit quality, improving the nutritional and health benefits of each variety, developing more sustainable packaging, and addressing the impact of climate change and biosecurity concerns. Zespri recognizes and supports the New Zealand biosecurity programs, as past incidents, such as the PSA outbreak that devastated the Kiwi plantation, have demonstrated the potential risks.

Seeka Ltd

Seeka is one of New Zealand's largest kiwifruit growers, and an expert in supply chain management. The operations range from orchards to packhouses, and from coolstores to market, giving complete control over the supply chain from start to finish. The company operates a wholesale market and distribution service in Auckland and Christchurch, specialising in fresh fruit and vegetables, and seasonal produce. This includes selling their own grown kiwifruit, kiwiberries, and avocados. They import, ripen, and handle tropical fruits such as bananas, pineapples, and papayas, and sell a wide variety of fresh fruit and vegetables on behalf of their partner growers in the New Zealand domestic market. The group were hosted by Ethan England and Aaron Hokopaura. Both men work in the technical management area of Seeka Ltd.



Ethan England - Seeka's kiwifruit technical manager



Aaron Hokopaura - Seeka's regional orchard manager

Huka Pak kiwifruit packhouse

The packing shed can handle both conventional and certified organic kiwifruit, but in order to do so they have to adhere to strict guidelines for organic farming practices and product handling. Seeka tries to have one machine dedicated to processing only organic fruit to avoid cross-contamination, which can be time-consuming to clean. If a non-organic fruit was processed in a machine used for organic production, it would take two staff members six hours to clean the machine thoroughly. Ten percent of Seeka's total production is organic, which is mainly for export to Japan and Korea. Organic kiwifruit earns a price premium of 25% to 30% over conventional, however, organic production yields around 40% less than conventional production.

Seeka uses advanced technology in their packing sheds. They use tools from the company MAF RODA which offers suitable tools and equipment for kiwifruit grading and packaging. They also use in their streamlined packing operations agrobotics and scanning, which can detect, and sort fruits based on their size and quality, as well as identify fruit issues. In terms of production, Seeka typically produces between 100 to 150 bins (400 kg/bin) of kiwifruits per hectare. This can vary depending on factors such as weather, soil conditions, and farming practices.



Huka Pak - Seeka packing shed

Mangatawa – kiwifruit orchard

The orchard we visited is owned by Ngā Pōtiki – a local Maori tribe who are well-known high-quality kiwifruit producers. The farm is covered by a white cloth net that protects the orchard from strong winds, which can reach up to 70 km/h inside the net. This is particularly important for the kiwifruit vines, which are sensitive to wind damage. The orchard is planted with the SunGold variety and the production consists of two rows of female vines with a strip of male vines every two rows, to assist pollination. The male vines are kept smaller by heavier pruning. The kiwifruit vines are grown in the pergola system. This farm like Onyx Horticulture, also collects and dries pollen to be used in pollination. The Green variety of kiwifruit requires more pollen and bee visits than the Gold. Green flowers need to be visited by bees around 40 times, whereas the Gold only takes 6.

Canopy management is the biggest orchard task to manage vigour and fruit set. This orchard also applies HiCane to promote more even bud break. Given the pending threat of this being no longer available in the future, Ethan has been doing trial work at Seeka looking into some alternative products. Only some have shown any promise as being a reliable replacement. Girdling is performed on the trunks or major canes of the vine to increase the fruit dry matter content. Girdling involves removing a strip of cambium from the trunk or cane to prevent carbohydrate returning to the root zone and ensures it remains in the canopy for fruit development.

The cost of managing an orchard was discussed with the two varieties of kiwifruit compared - Green and Gold. It costs around NZ\$37,000 to NZ\$40,000 per hectare to manage the Green variety, while the cost for the Gold variety is around NZ\$45,000. However, despite the higher cost of managing Gold kiwifruit, it is more profitable, with an average return of NZ\$150,000 per hectare, and some growers reach as much as NZ\$210,000. In contrast, the Green averages around NZ\$65,000 per hectare, while the Ruby Red variety brings in around NZ\$100,000 per hectare. The harvest process was also discussed, it is a very intensive job that requires a lot of staff as the kiwifruit are all harvested by hand.

Factors that affect the price of kiwifruit include the dry matter content and time of harvesting. Kiwifruit that has a higher dry matter content is more desirable and can get a higher price. Regarding the time of harvest, growers that harvest before everyone else usually get a better price (as long the dry matter content is also good). When there is an oversupply on the market the price starts to drop every week. All the kiwifruit are artificially ripened with ethylene, which allows for more control over the ripening process. The fruit can be stored for up to 7 months.



Kiwifruit growing on a pergola system under netting for wind protection



SunGold kiwifruit



Girdling scars on the kiwifruit vine trunk to increase dry matter



Green kiwifruit



RubyRed that has been grafted onto 'Bruno' rootstock



Immature RubyRed kiwifruit



The group in the new RubyRed planting that earns NZ\$100k a hectare



The group discussion crouched under the kiwifruit pergola system

DNFC kiwiberry packshed

Kiwiberries are a labour intensive, short season niche crop that Seeka grows and packs at their DNFC packshed located just outside of Te Puke. The packshed also makes 'Kiwi Crush' at this site which is a well-known health food drink in New Zealand.

There are three main cultivars grown in New Zealand, Takaka Green, Hortgem Tahiti and Marju Red. There are also three NZ Institute for Plant and Food Research Ltd selections with Plant Variety Rights (PVR) under evaluation. It is hoped that with the new selections it may be possible to extend the harvest season and the shelf life.



At the packshed the group were taken on a tour of the impressive automated system that Seeka has of washing, drying, grading, sorting, and packing. Most of the product is sent for export with Australia being one of the destinations. Any reject fruit is kept, ripened and used to make 'Kiwi Crush'.



The impressive packing line for kiwiberries



Freshly harvested kiwiberries

Mr Apple

Mr Apple is New Zealand's largest, fully integrated grower, packer and marketer of apples. The company grows apples on more than 1,100 hectares of orchards in the Hawke's Bay and exports in excess of 5 million cartons of apples each year - 25% of New Zealand's apple crop. Mr Apple employs around 400 permanent staff and more than 2,000 permanent and seasonal team members during the peak of the season. The group were hosted by Danielle Adsett the Market Access Manager from New Zealand Apple and Pear, and Gary Jones Mr Apple's Regulatory Affairs Specialist.



Danielle Adsett - Apple and Pear New Zealand's Market Access Manager



Gary Jones - Mr Apple's Regulatory Affairs Specialist

In order to pack such a large volume of fruit, the packshed has a large number of automated machines installed to assist with streamlining the process. The apple grading machine, known as Spectrim, takes 90 pictures of each apple, sorting them according to surface blemishes and then grading them on minor and major defects. These are then allocated into various packing lines or if they do not make the cut, they are rejected. This machine uses high-resolution multi-spectral cameras and LED lights to detect defects that may be difficult or impossible to spot with the naked eye. There is also a non-invasive solution for internal defect grading. This platform uses a near-infrared spectrometer to detect brix, core rot, internal browning, water core (similar disorder to translucency) and firmness.

Mr Apple have adopted impressive traceback technology, in order to be able to track and trace every carton of apples throughout the entire supply chain, right back to the exact block from which they were harvested from. They grow and pack a number of traditional and new apple varieties, including their newest variety, Posy, which is an early-season variety that we had the opportunity to try. The fruit we witnessed being packed were destined for Malaysia to be in stores in time for Valentines Day.



TOMRA Compac apple grading machine - Spectrim



The rejected new early apples (Posy)



Graded fruit ready for the packing lines



The group checking out the traceback technology and hoping to taste the apples

Plant and Food Research

Plant & Food Research (PFR) is a New Zealand government-owned company that uses cutting-edge research to drive food innovation and improve the sustainability, resilience, and supply of food. They collaborate with partners across various sectors, including arable crops, seafood, vegetables, berryfruit, technologies, vine crops, food and ingredients, and tree crops. Jason Johnston hosted the group at the 50-hectare Havelock North research site which is the central research hub for pipfruit (apple and pear). The research conducted is



Jason Johnston PFR's Science Team Leader of Quality and Storage Insights
(Bridie's old boss)

predominantly focused on the development of new apple varieties for New Zealand growers. The first variety released in the 1930s was the well-known Gala apple, with a subsequent 16 varieties being successfully introduced to market since that time. The apple breeding program at the Havelock North site began in 1983. The program is funded by the industry, with a managing company called 'Prevar' overseeing the funds and commercialisation of the varieties. Government funding supports the fundamental research that underpins the breeding program.

There are around 5,000 apple varieties in the world, and *Malus domestica* is actually a hybridisation among different *Malus* species. New varieties are always being studied and developed, including some with unique traits, such as red flesh and different taste profiles. They are developed by selecting parents with desirable traits and crossing them to create new offspring (similar to the pineapple). Each year, hundreds of thousands of seeds are produced through this process. In the past, it could take 20-30 years from the crossing to releasing a new variety, such as the popular Gala. But nowadays with new technology like genetic markers, this timeline has been shortened to around 12 years. These markers allow them to identify plants that are susceptible to diseases or have other undesirable characteristics and remove them from the breeding program. All commercial apple trees are grafted onto rootstocks, this reduces the production time from six years if planted from seed to two years. The breeding program grafts their trees onto dwarf rootstocks, as this allows them to control the size of the trees and plant them in high-density orchards. Rootstock trials are also conducted to evaluate which rootstock is best for each variety.

Innovation in apple production through the high-density growing system has increased apple yields significantly. The new 2D planting system can produce up to 300 tonnes per hectare, compared to the normal conventional spacing of 100-120 tonnes per hectare. This is achieved by growing the trees closer together and training them to grow in a two-dimensional shape. The gains are made by optimising light interception (by 50%) throughout the canopy and the emphasis on growing trees/fruit rather than inter-row. The 2D planting system was developed by PFR scientists and the group met some of the plant physiologists who are conducting various experiments related to the 'Future Orchard Planting System'. While 2D 1.5-meter spacing has shown higher yields so far (in the fourth year of production), the researchers are questioning how challenging it would be to manage older orchards in this system. So far, managing five-year-old trees has been relatively easy, but the life cycle of an orchard is 15-20 years. Adoption of this system also requires a mindset shift from growers, as it will require specially designed gear to fit into the narrow rows. The 2D system has potential to be robotically harvested and offers more uniformity and fruit quality alongside increased yields. When asked about the industry extension of this system, or how it is presented to growers, the researchers explained that they conduct numerous field days, especially on growers' properties. This approach allows growers to see what works and what doesn't. Opening up the conversation between industry and science with future research opportunities and working together towards improved outcomes for industry is the approach being followed.



2D Future Orchard Planting System – 1.5 m rows



Traditional growing system

Kraft Heinz Watties

Founded in 1934 by Sir James Wattie, the company operated in New Zealand under the name of J. Wattie Canneries Limited. In 1992 the Wattie's group was bought from Goodman Fielder by American-based H. J. Heinz Company for NZ\$565 million. The company employs around 1,900 people, of which approximately 350 are temporary or casual. The company produces its own Wattie's products, some international brands of H. J. Heinz Company, as well as local products. The company has three production centres in New Zealand. Two are located in Hastings, New Zealand, where the company was founded, and over 1,200 product lines are produced there. Bruce McKay a company colleague of Doug and James hosted the group.



Bruce McKay (Wattie's) Agricultural Manager hosted the group (James Tatttersal and Doug Jones' Kraft Heinz colleague)

Pears

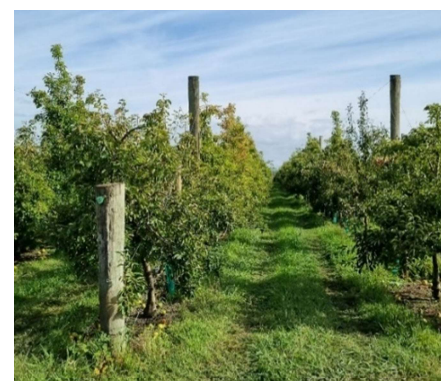
The company does not own any land, but leases, which makes more economical sense given land is around NZ\$160 - 180k per hectare. The pear side of their business is growing for juice and canning so the focus is on quantity rather than quality. Kraft was a pear orchard where we learned about the process of growing pears for juice and canning. The orchard manager informed us that they have changed the way they grow pears over time. In 1968, the plants were planted to grow big trees, but in 2006, the trees were planted closer to each other, using a different rootstock. The new planting system involves planting 73,000 trees per hectare and has shown to be more profitable. By the sixth year after planting, all the costs have been paid off, compared to the old system where the first fruits were harvested at year six. The smaller trees (planted in high density) produce 58 tonnes per hectare compared to 50 tonnes per hectare of the big trees. The crop load is managed with pruning, and the trees also naturally drop some of the fruit. The orchard does not worry about the colour that gets red due to direct sunlight or bruises by the wind since all the fruits are peeled, and only the flesh is used. The soil where the orchard is located is considered good with high potassium, natural pH of 5.7-6.5, and good water holding capacity. However, they frequently detect boron deficiency in the soil, so they apply it externally to correct it. The soil has a capacity to hold 140 mm of moisture and make available 120 mm to the tree. When rain is absent, they irrigate the trees with bore water, and 20 mm per week is applied. The pears are harvested then ripened before processing. During the harvest, pickers discard all the fruits that are starting to ripen as they will release ethylene and speed up the ripening process.



Pear tree planted in 1968 (old system of 8 m x 8 m). 60% harvested off ladders, 40% from ground



Pear tree planted in 2006 (8 m x 4 m). 80% harvested from the ground, 20% off ladders.



High density planting (3.5 m x 1.5 m)



Harvested pears ready for storage, ripening then canning. Five minutes to fill a bag, 24 bags fill a bin.



The group amongst the 45-year-old pear trees

Tomatoes

The contract farm we visited had adopted an innovative approach to crop rotation where tomato, pumpkin, sweet corn, and beetroot were cultivated, and grazing is integrated into the system after the crop is harvested. This is helping the farm to maximise the use of land and to maintain soil fertility. The farm pays attention to soil health and its structure, which once damaged is hard to recover from. To avoid soil compaction the trucks were not allowed inside the planting area, and instead, designated roads were used for loading.

The farm's estimated tomato production was around 85 tonnes/ha. A good crop is considered one around 110 tonnes/ha. In such cases, the plant growth is so dense that one cannot even see the ground with ~6 fruit per truss, 7-8 trusses per plant. Crop protection measures have become more challenging over the years. Before planting the tomatoes, soil tests are carried out, and corrective measures are undertaken accordingly. During the growing cycle, leaf tests are conducted, and N and P are applied via broadcast. When calcium is required, they apply it through a spray. About 20 years ago, tomatoes were cultivated without any spray applications but due to the arrival of tomato potato psyllid, that is no longer the case. To ensure a good crop, fungicides need to be sprayed around 7-8 times per growing cycle with spraying pests performed, when necessary, through monitoring and introducing beneficials. Tomatoes are highly susceptible to bacterial diseases that can cause them to wilt. To control this, spray applications are done, but it can also damage the crop.



An 85-tonne crop of field tomatoes ~ 5 weeks off from harvest. Ethrel is sprayed 10 days before harvest.

Beetroot

The farm's beetroot production consists of 35% baby and 65% conventional beetroot. To grow baby beetroot 1.4 million seeds are planted per hectare compared with 700,000 per hectare for conventional. Baby beetroots have a higher return at NZ\$550 per tonne whereas conventional is around NZ\$175 per tonne. The average production of baby beetroot is 70 tonnes/ha while the conventional beetroot yields 90 tonnes/ha. Beetroot is a hungry crop so requires a large quantity of fertiliser, to maintain soil fertility and break the pest and disease cycle crop rotation is adopted. In this farm, the typical rotation process involves planting tomatoes, followed by grass as a cover crop, then beetroot, and a permanent grass with cattle grazing for three to four years.

During the normal growing cycle, small amounts of water are applied by central pivot irrigation when required. In dry seasons, irrigation can take place up to five to seven times to keep up with the crop's needs, increasing the cost of production. Beetroot crop protection is described as challenging because of the limited number of chemicals available in the country. The company is currently conducting trials and testing new chemicals to treat the seeds before planting in order to apply for registration for use. When necessary, chemicals are sprayed using a 21-metre boom spray. Harvesting should be conducted four to five days before processing because every day the beetroots are not processed there is a 1% decrease in production. This means that a delay of seven days can result in a 7% decrease in the production. Therefore, good planning is necessary to ensure that the factory is adequately fed.



Central pivot irrigation used to irrigate the crops.



The group and cattle checking out the beetroot crop

Sweet corn

Sweet corn was currently being harvested at the farm. Once the corn is harvested, it is processed in the factory, and the corn trash left behind is sold to nearby cattle farms at a good price. Sweetcorn is not included in the rotation of crops with beetroot due to the risk of *Rhizoctonia* infection – a soil borne disease which is difficult to control.



An imported American corn harvester

Following our tour of the farm, we visited the external area of the Hastings factory site where the crops are received. The factory processes not only beetroot but also other crops such as tomatoes, corn, pears, and peaches. In the case of beetroot, washing/water is only used inside the factory, and in the external area, leaves, soil, and rocks are removed.



The Hastings factory site where the beetroots are unloaded and sorted before being washed and cooked inside the factory

Study group participants

- Doug Jones and James Tattersall –Golden Circle
- John and Linda Steemson – Littabella Pines
- Stephen and Deanne Pace – Pace Farming
- Tony and Angela Accorsini –Accorsini Pines
- Angelo Peruffo – Independent agronomist (Sunshine Coast Qld)
- Bridie Carr and Renata Grunennvaldt – Queensland Department of Agriculture and Fisheries



Tony and Stephen in awe



The famous Hawkes Bay view from Craggy Range winery

Thank you to all our generous hosts, Golden Circle for sponsoring the luggage trailer, and Tony Accorsini for fixing the AC unit.



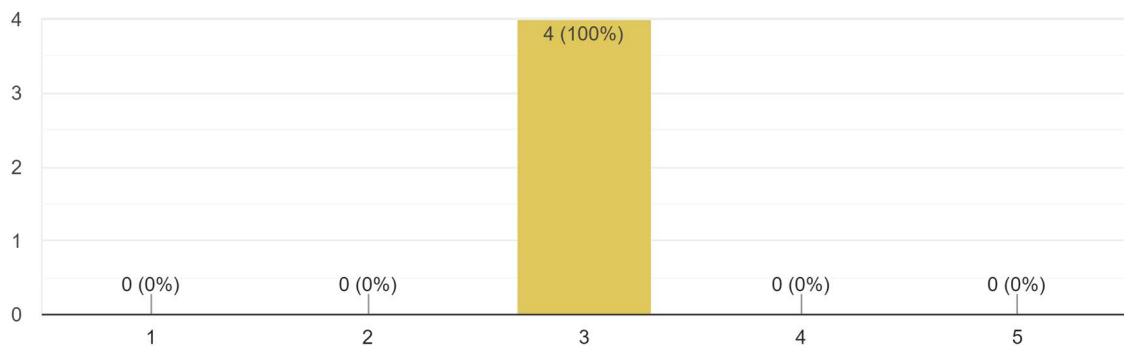
**Queensland
Government**



New Zealand study tour evaluation

How did you find the length of the study tour?

4 responses



In one or two sentences what were the main benefits of taking part in the study tour to New Zealand? 4 responses

To learn from other industries (and another country) what challenges they have faced and how they have / are solving them. Acquaint myself with the research and innovation occurring in NZ.

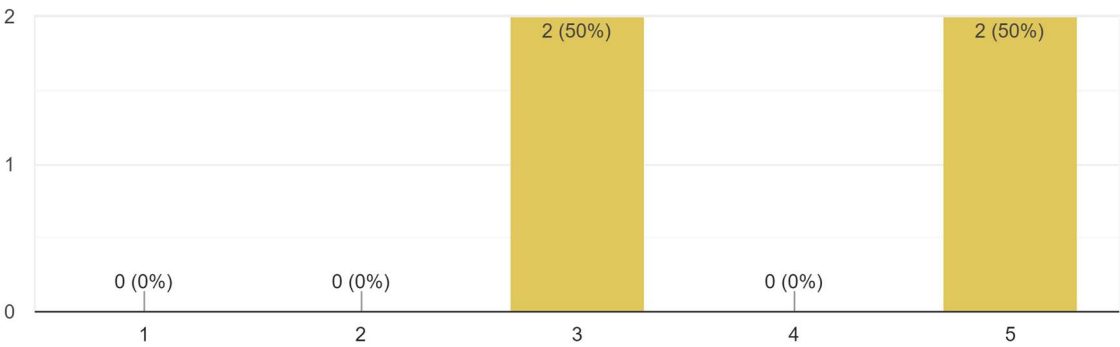
It's very good to have the opportunity to travel to other countries and visit different farms and speak to growers, as even though they may be totally different crops you may see things that are able to be implemented in some way into your own particular operation. Also good to discuss with the growers the different issues that they face and what is involved in growing their particular crops.

Having Bridie as our organiser opened so many doors to us as a group that would not have been available as individuals

A good feel on New Zealand horticulture and their production process. Their production packing and grading lines were excellent.

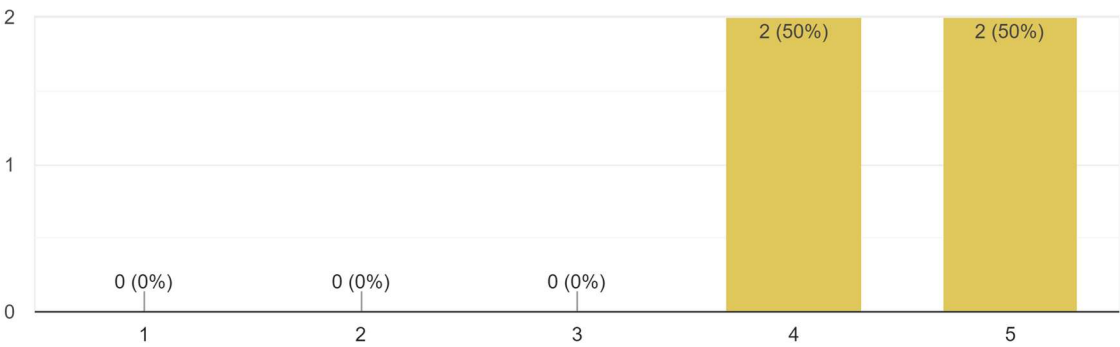
Owen and Colin Schafli - pineapple grower

4 responses



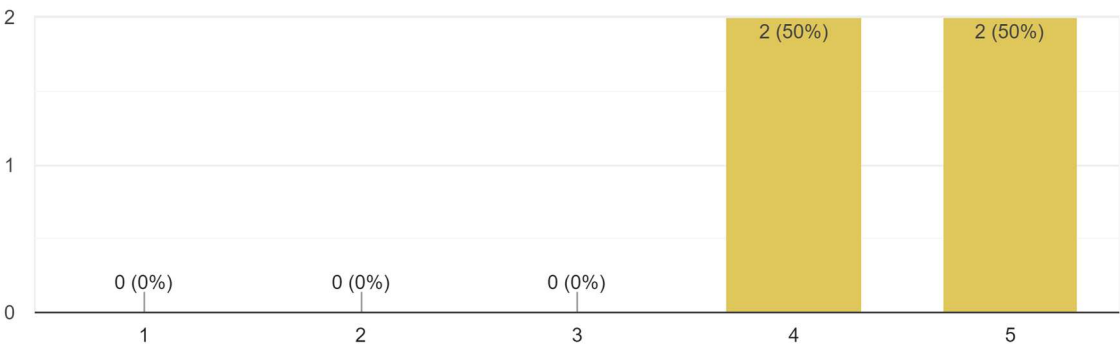
Onyx horticulture - Maungatapere Berries

4 responses



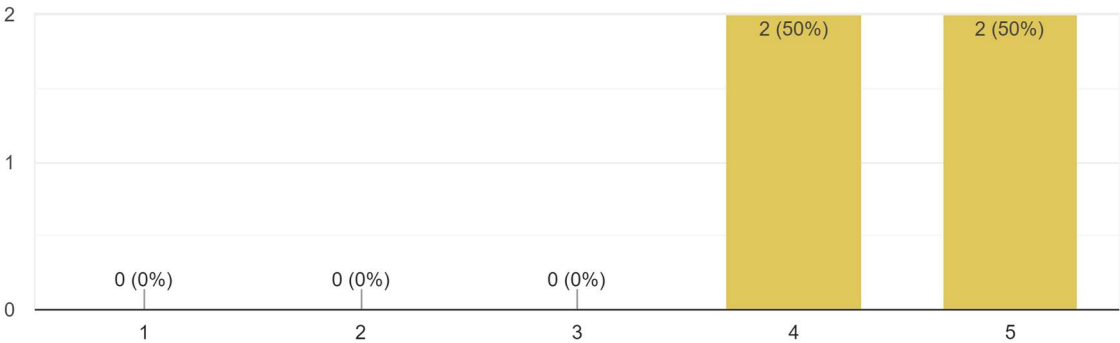
Wilcox and Sons Ltd - potatoes, onions and carrots

4 responses



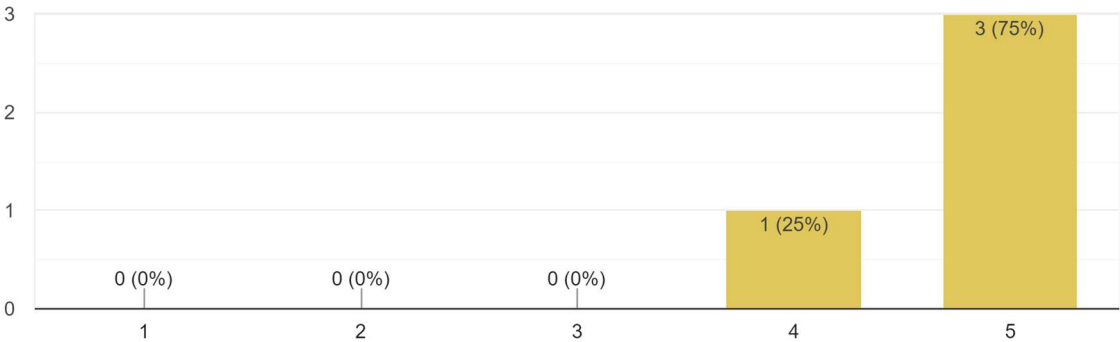
Zespri head office - kiwifruit

4 responses



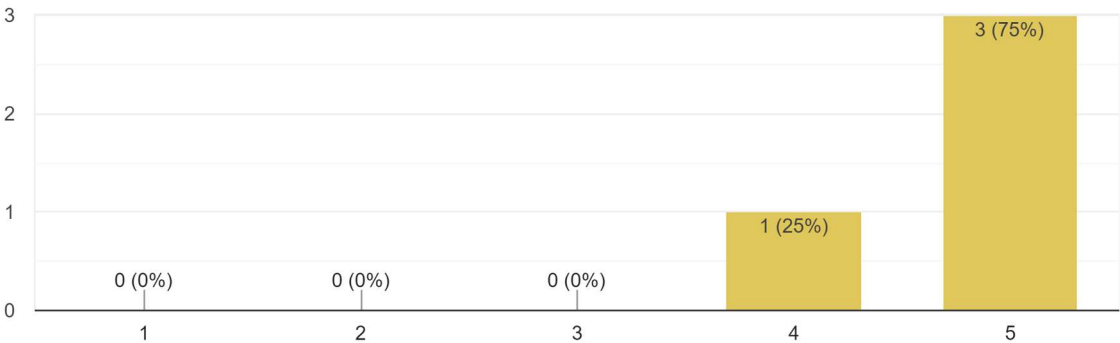
Seeka Ltd - kiwifruit packshed, orchard and kiwiberries

4 responses



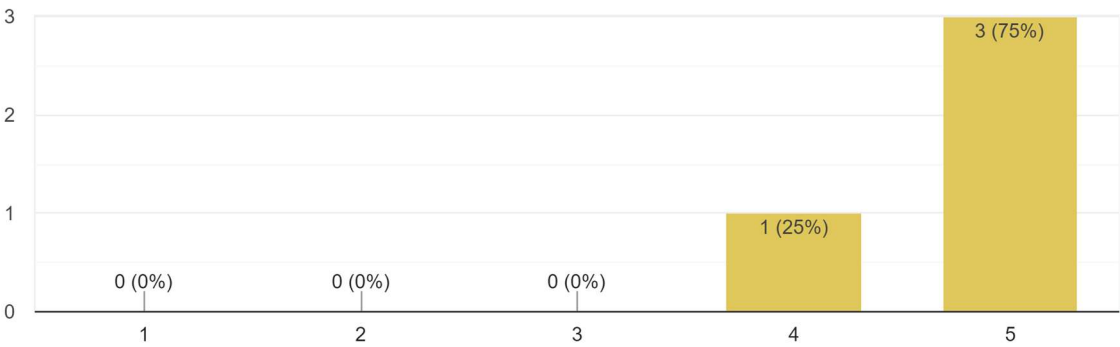
Mr Apple - apple packshed and marketer

4 responses



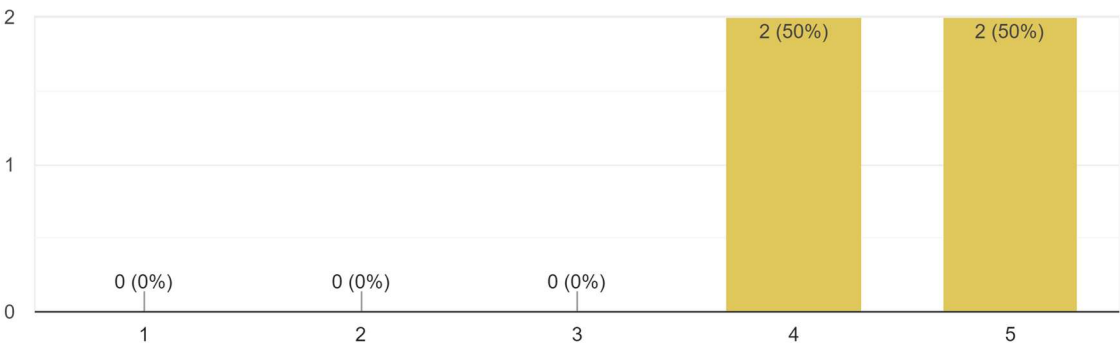
Plant and Food Research - apple breeding and high density planting system

4 responses



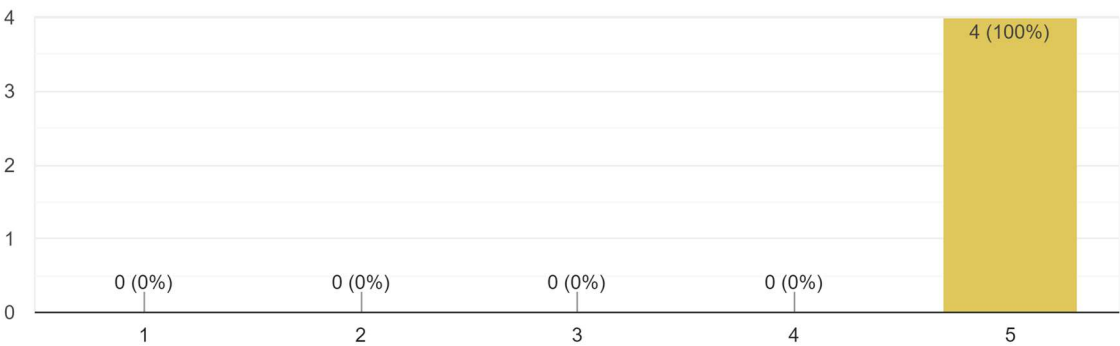
Kraft Heinz Watties - pears, beetroot and sweetcorn

4 responses



From the expectations you had prior to the tour, how satisfied were you with what you saw and learned?

4 responses



The study tour aimed to:

Provide the group with a showcase of progressive and innovative New Zealand horticultural industries

Examples of the integration and adoption of innovative technology

Examples of the integration and adoption of sustainable and progressive practices in soil and nutrient management

Provide general awareness of different commodities from those that the group are familiar with

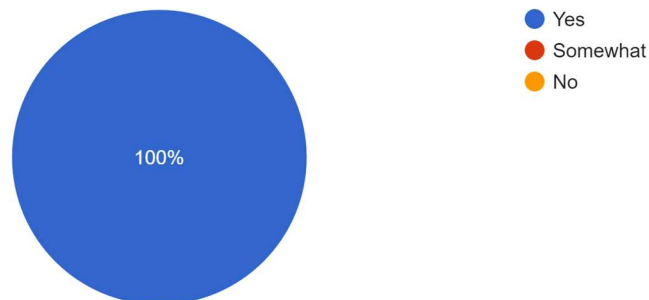
Learn about different markets and their requirements

Understand the key challenges for different industries and how these are overcome

Provide exposure to innovative ideas

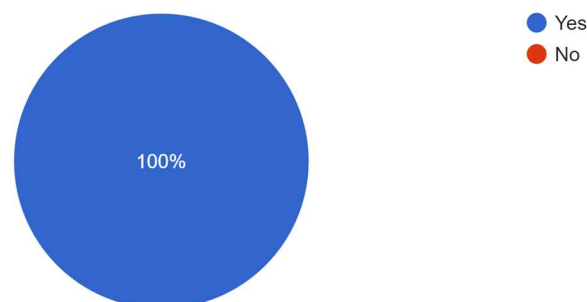
Do you think the tour was successful delivering on these aims?

4 responses



Has the tour given you some ideas or thoughts that you think are worth investigating for adapting and/or developing for your business and/or the Australian pineapple industry as a whole?

4 responses



If 'Yes' can you please give an example or two? (e.g. ideas in agronomy, innovative technology, marketing, industry organisation, sustainability etc).

4 responses

The traceability system (especially barcodes) for picked fruit at Maungatapere Berries and something not specific to my business was the Zespri marketing structure's application for the hybrid pineapple industry.

Definitely some of the technology in the packing sheds is well worth investigating to see if it could be utilised in packing sheds here. Also the growers over there seem to be ahead of us when it comes to sustainability.

We have been introduced to "sustainability" which is the buzz word of the moment, this is clearly important to our industry and we are being pushed into this kicking and shouting. This trip has made us realise it's not that hard to join in.

Production with their technology, Zespri marketing system.

What changes would you like to see in how future study tours are organised?

3 responses

Perhaps a group booking capacity for flights.

We were happy on our end

None at present.

Any other feedback or comments? 2 responses

The tour was well organised and informative.

Thank you Bridie, you did an excellent job, it's not easy keeping a group of individuals happy for an extended period of time. You dealt with the hiccups with calm and leadership, not easy to do, you got it done!

Bridie Carr

From: Stephen Pace <stephen@pacefarming.com.au>
Sent: Wednesday, 3 May 2023 5:13 PM
To: Bridie Carr
Subject: Industry production data

Caution: this message came from outside of the organisation.

Be careful before clicking any link or attachment.

Hi Bridie

As the former Chairman of Australian Pineapples committee, I'd like to confirm how important the industry production data collected by the previous industry project lead by DAF Qld was to the committee during my time as Chairman. This information was a valuable resource and crucial to the committee in order to make the best informed decisions in regards to the advancement of the industry as a whole, and to focus on the best use of resources for the relevant growing areas.

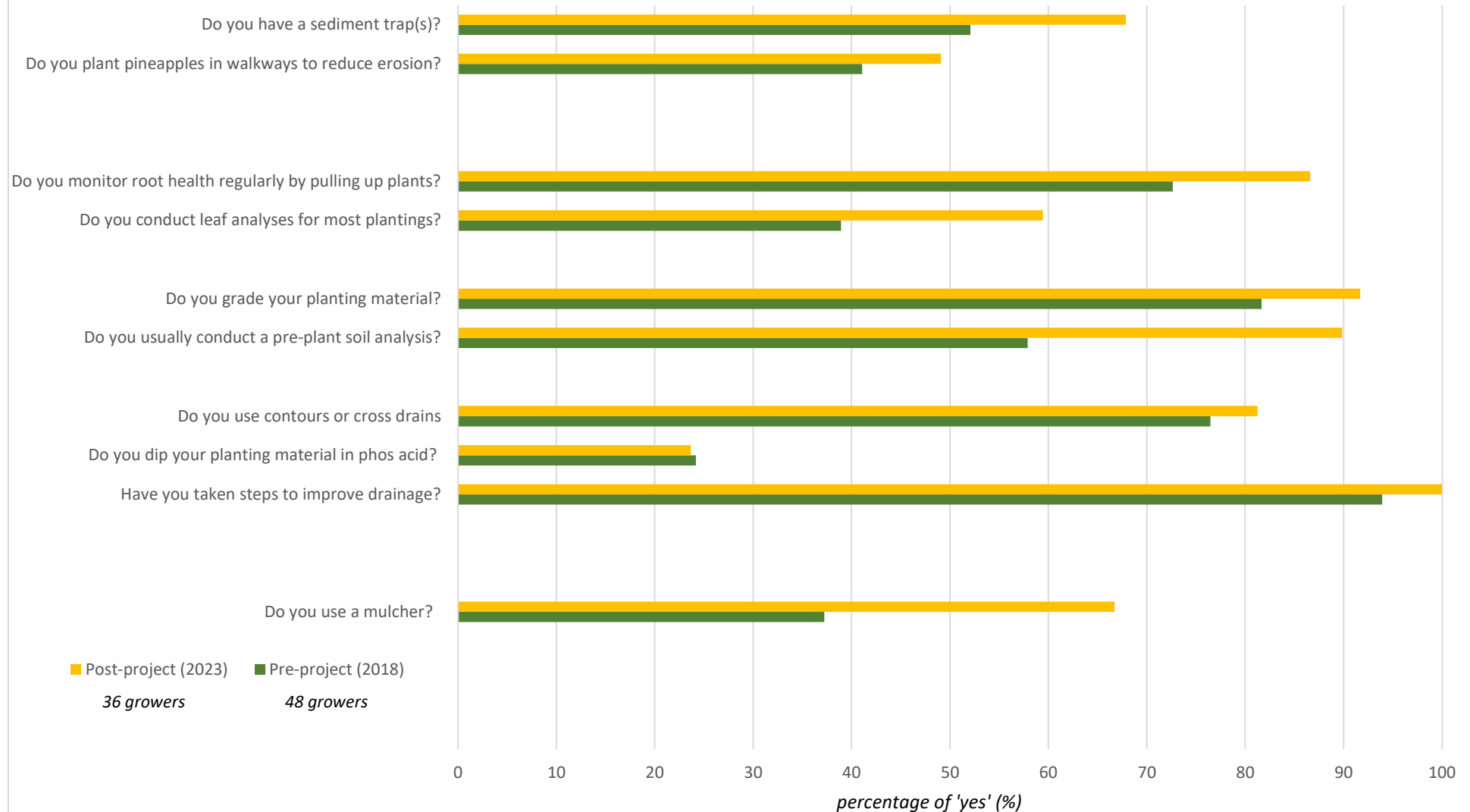
My opinion is that industry production data collection should be included in the next project in order to assist the present Australian Pineapples committee to ensure that this process is able to continue.

Kind regards

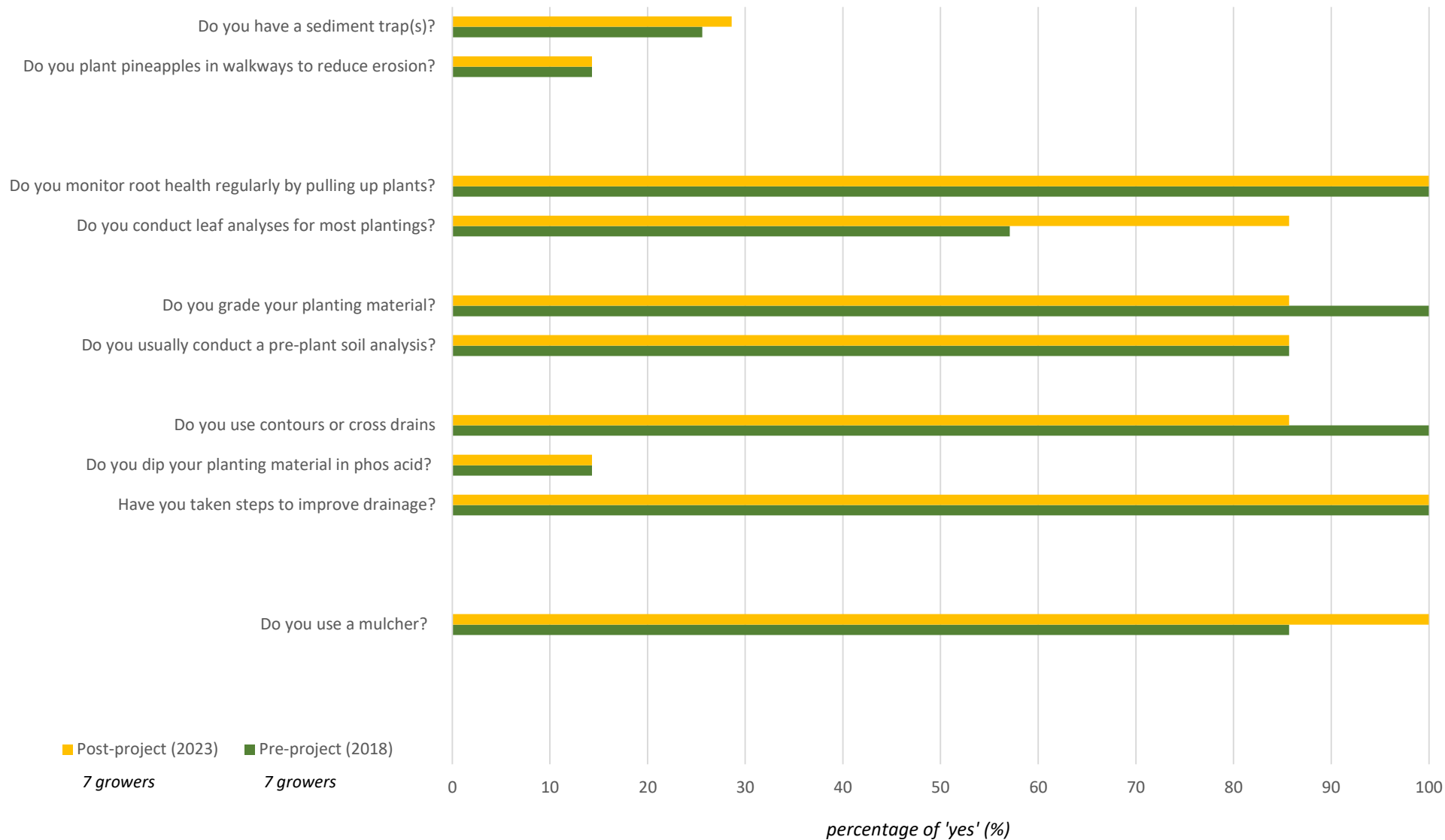
Stephen Pace | Pace Farming Pty Ltd | 0428 743 972



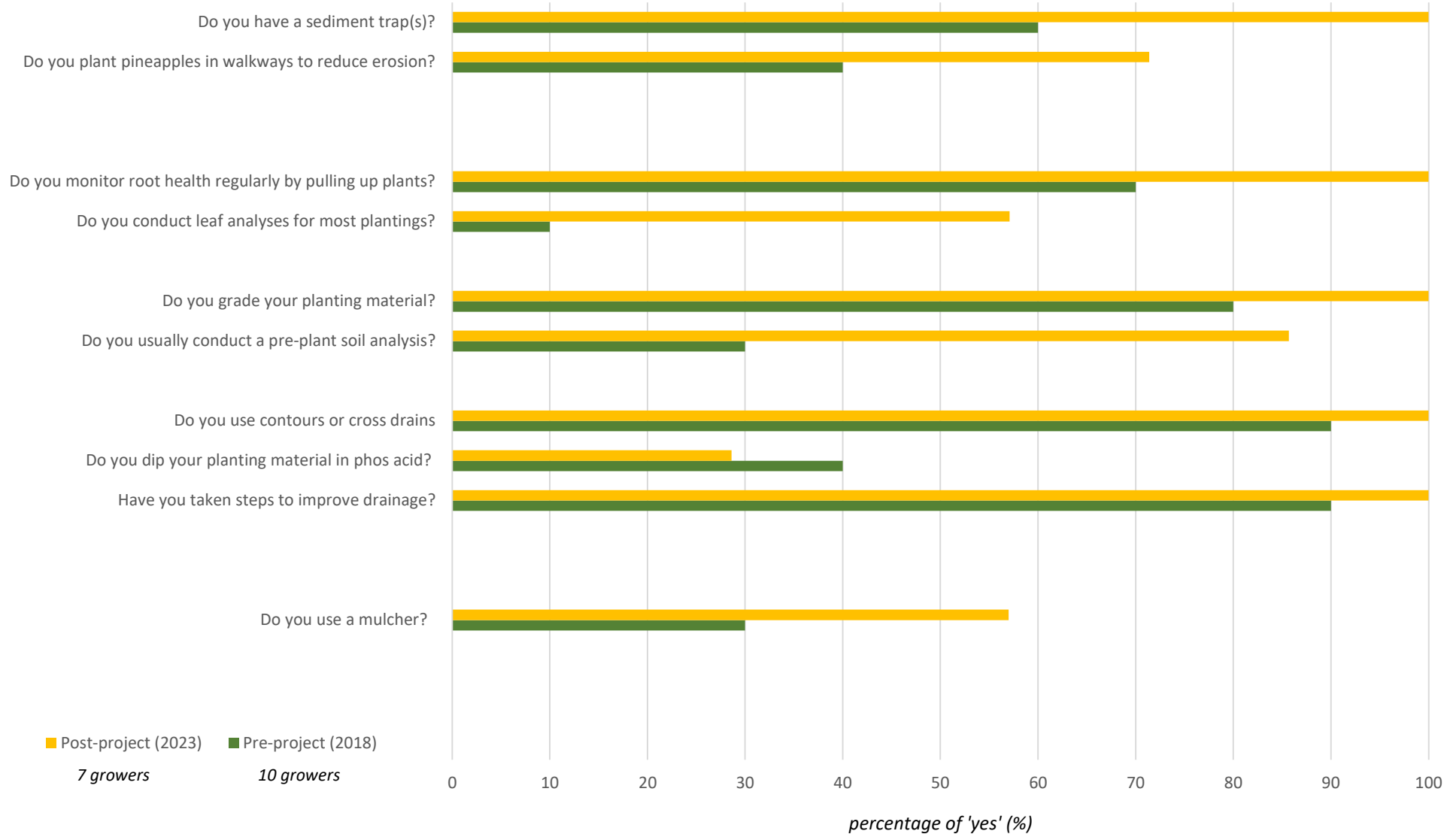
All regions (NQ, CQ, WB & SEQ)
targeted practice change area pre and post-project survey



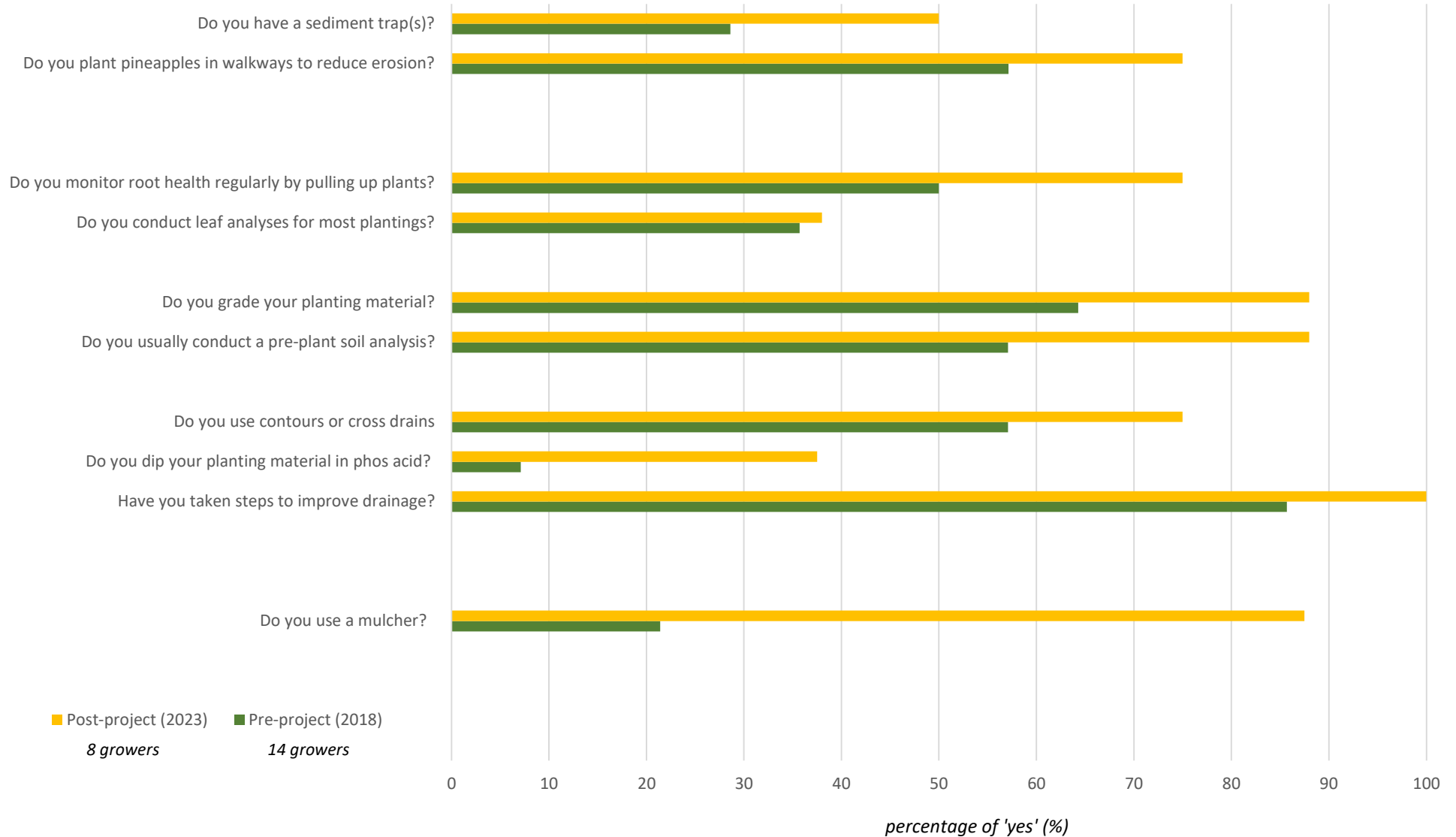
North Queensland
targeted practice change area pre and post-project survey



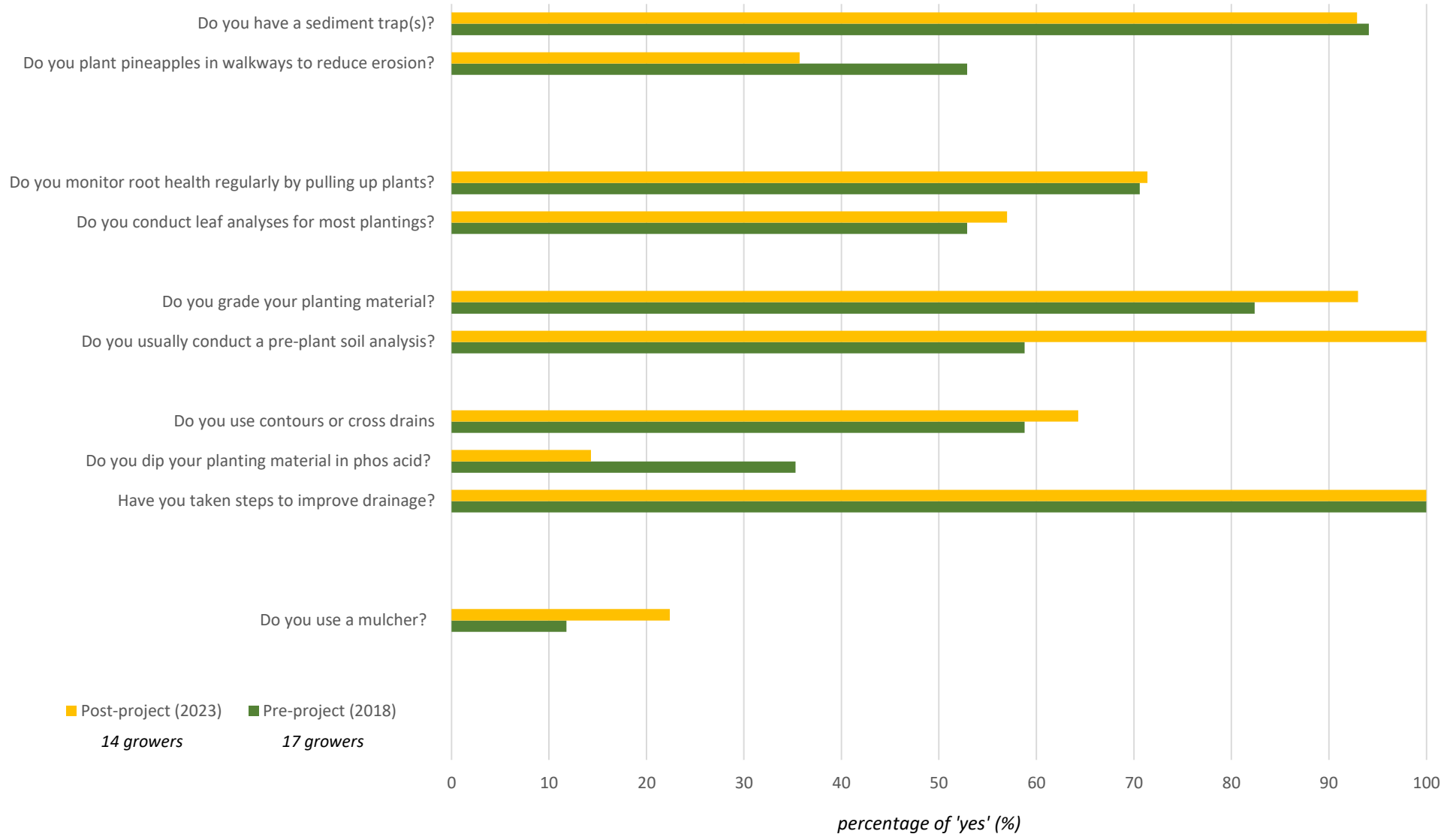
Central Queensland
targeted practice change areas pre and post project survey



Wide Bay Queensland
targeted practice change area pre and post project survey



South-East Queensland
targeted practice change areas pre and post project survey



Pineapple NEWS



Newsletter of the Workgroup Pineapple, International Society for Horticultural Science

Issue N°. 28, August 2022

Table of Contents

Workgroup Pineapple News.....	03
X International Pineapple Symposium (IPS).....	03
ISHS Workgroup Pineapple and Pineapple News archives.	03
News from Australia.	04
The Australian Pineapple Industry in 2022.	04
Fruit Russeting on variety PRI_73-50 on Coastal Sands – Queensland, Australia.	08
Pineapple producers pursue water quality improvement and sustainability practice change.....	13
News from Brazil.	15
Current situation and performance of Brazilian pineapple production in the last ten years - 2011 to 2020.....	15
Brazilian pineapple production segmented by cultivars.....	22
Advances in the conservation of pineapple genetic resources at <i>Embrapa Cassava and Fruits</i>	28
Metabolomics as a tool to discriminate species of the <i>Ananas</i> genus and assist in taxonomic identification.....	34
New promising hybrids under evaluation in Embrapa's breeding program.	35
Development of an organic small-scale production system of pineapple in a tropical highland of Bahia, Brazil.....	37
Control of fruit sunburn in organic pineapple production.....	38
Does shading favor development and productivity of pineapple under semiarid conditions?	39
Cover crops intercropped with pineapple.	40
L-PIÑA: computer system under development to simulate pineapple growth.	46
Reduction of the water footprint of pineapple cultivation in semiarid region.	47
News from Costa Rica.	50
Effect of temperature and solar radiation on CAM activity, biomass accumulation, sensitivity to natural induction and harvest index of 'MD-2' pineapple in Costa Rica.	50
News from Dominican Republic.	51
Traffic light methodology for the application of Good Agricultural Practices (GAP) in agroecosystems with pineapple (<i>Ananas comosus</i> L. Merrill): Results in pineapple plantations of ASOPROPIMOPLA.....	51
News from Hawaii.	53
A Review of Bacterial Heart Rot of Pineapple in Hawaii.....	53
New approach to extracting irrigation tubing from pineapple cultivation.....	57

News from Mexico.	63
Pruning and plant growth regulator to reduce natural flowering in MD-2 pineapple.	63
Graphic review: Uses and benefits of the 50% black plastic shade mesh in pineapple cultivation under the agro-ecological conditions of Mexico.	69
News from Netherlands.....	88
Temperature fluctuation can be reduced in containers with a special floor cover.	88
News from Reunion Island / France.	89
A summary of CIRAD research on pest control (<i>R. reniformis</i> , nematode, and <i>D. brevipes</i> , mealybug associated with wilt), based on the stimulation of natural defenses of the MD2 pineapple in pesticide-free cropping system.	89
Multicrop System with pineapple to be studied.	95
Pineapple News – Recent Bibliographies (alphabetic sequence).	96
Contributions to Pineapple News.	100

Workgroup Pineapple News

Recent events, especially the restrictions imposed by the Covid-19 pandemic, since the beginning of 2020, have reduced the actions and interactions that characterize the ISHS Pineapple Working Group.

The main event organized by the group, the International Symposium, planned to take place in the Dominican Republic in April 2020, has been postponed three times. Finally, we hope that everything goes well and that the important event will be held from May 1 to May 5, 2023, at Uvero Alto, Altagracia Province, Dominican Republic, within the theme "Protection and Management of biodiversity: A 21st century agriculture concern". We encourage everyone to make a special effort to participate in the Symposium. It will be a great opportunity for a joyful reunion and fruitful discussion not only of the most current issues in world pineapple farming, but also for an analysis of the functioning of our group and possible actions for its improvement.

Another setback was the interruption of the edition and publication of Pineapple News in 2021. This magazine has been an important vehicle for information on the pineapple community and a highlight in the ISHS sections. Supported by the work and tireless dedication of Professor Duane Bartholomew, Pineapple News appeared in 1994. It reached its 27th annual edition in 2020. Unfortunately, health problems made it impossible for Prof. Duane Bartholomew to follow this path, something very understandable. In fact, the interest of volunteers to take on this important task was lacking at that time. A poll carried out by email in 2022 showed that there was a lot of interest in continuing the magazine. There was no doubt about the existence of valuable subjects and information in the research groups and among the agents working in the pineapple production chain in different countries and continents.

Based on this expectation, we took responsibility for carrying out the edition of Pineapple News 2022, which we are now sending to everyone on the ISHS Pineapple Community Membership List. We hope that the magazine contains information of interest to everyone and that this flame remains lit to ensure the regular continuity of the magazine each year.

X International Pineapple Symposium (IPS)

See at <http://www.cedaf.org.do/eventos/xpineapple2020/en/ishs.html>

Information on the X IPS that will be carried out in the Dominican Republic in 2023, from May 1 to May 5. Email for contacts is xpineapple2020@gmail.com

If you want to look at the X IPS program, mostly based upon the papers submitted in 2020, open the following link: <http://www.cedaf.org.do/eventos/xpineapple2020/en/programa.html>

The organizers will keep fidelity to the papers submitted and accepted for presentation at the X IPS since its initial date in April 2020. However, some new submissions may be done and, if accepted, inserted into the program for the event in 2023.

ISHS Workgroup Pineapple and Pineapple News archives

See what's new about pineapple at the ISHS <https://www.ishs.org/pineapple> and find all back copies of Pineapple News at the links below.

<https://www.ishs.org/pineapple/pineapple-newsletters>

<https://scholarspace.manoa.hawaii.edu/handle/10125/41067>

A searchable table of contents of all issues of Pineapple News can be viewed in a google spreadsheet at: https://docs.google.com/spreadsheets/d/1ePrvbOxZK_fAetf5dDG9KSJ-il3TGbWEuVPqNWSIC1k/pubhtml

News from Australia

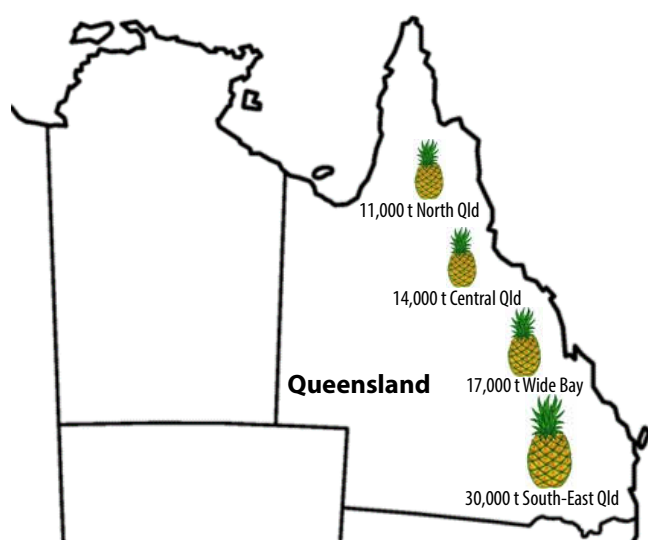


The Australian Pineapple Industry in 2022

Simon Newett¹, Garth Sanewski¹ and Bridie Carr²

Department of Agriculture & Fisheries, ¹Maroochy Research Facility, Nambour, Queensland; ²EcoSciences Precinct, Brisbane, Queensland

The Australian pineapple industry is relatively small by world standards. It is orientated towards the domestic market with almost no fruit exported and is one of the few pineapple industries in the world without access to low-cost labor. To compensate for the high costs of labor the industry has embraced technology and mechanization.



Australian pineapple production regions and tons in 2019.

Australian pineapple production has remained steady over the last decade but with an ongoing reduction in reliance on processing and more emphasis on the fresh fruit market. The industry is based in the state of Queensland.

Production for processing is principally based in South-East Queensland (SEQ) close to the Golden Circle processing factory at Nundah in Brisbane, although some fruit from as far as Central Queensland (CQ) is processed. In more recent years the processor has introduced a payment system based more heavily on quality. The processor stops intake for about six weeks during July and August

each year to enable maintenance of processing lines but also because fruit picked at this time is low in sugars and high in acidity and requires the addition of sugar. There is a lower consumer demand for artificially sweetened product. The cannery also closes for December and January.

The high labor costs and a predominantly subtropical production environment make it difficult to compete with imported processed product from countries with relatively low labor costs and a more tropical climate. The processing market provides a valuable second market for growers in the southern production regions.

Early History

The first pineapples are thought to have been introduced to Australia from India in 1838 by a German missionary, although some records indicate pineapples were grown near Sydney as early as 1824. The first commercial plantings were established in Nundah in the early 1840's. The first commercial plantings were probably 'Rough Leaf' pineapples ('Queen' variety) with 'Smooth Cayenne' coming later from Kew gardens in England. This importation from England probably occurred around 1858.

Pineapples were initially grown close to Brisbane as the fruit had to be transported to market by horse-drawn conveyances. Production of pineapples increased gradually as new areas opened up in the Sunshine Coast hinterland and rail lines were established. The World War I returned soldier settlements featured in this expansion. Production was however still limited to demand by the fresh market. It was not until supply exceeded demand that consideration was given to establishing a processing facility.

Production increased dramatically from the 1920's onwards when the State Government established the State Cannery in Brisbane, principally built to process the crops of the soldier settlements in the Beerburrum region just north of Brisbane. Records from 1929 show fresh production at 8,881 tons exceeded cannery production at 5,258 tons.

Recent history

Golden Circle Ltd dominated the Australian pineapple industry from 1947, when its cannery at Nundah in Brisbane commenced operations, until 2008 when the grower-owned company was sold to Heinz (Heinz was subsequently purchased by Kraft in 2015). As a grower-owned cooperative Golden Circle Ltd provided a high level of support to the pineapple industry including one-to-one agronomic support to growers through three or four full-time agronomists, research, responsibility for registration of pesticides and often as a spokesperson for the industry. Staff at the Department of Agriculture and Fisheries (DAF) also conducted research, development and extension often in association with Golden Circle Ltd. After its sale in 2008, the grower base supplying the cannery was rationalised and all its research as well as industry and agronomic support ceased.

The number of individual pineapple growers has shrunk significantly from about 1,000 in the 1970s to about 70 in 2022 and there has been a universal trend to larger scale production units.

Production

From the early days, pineapple farms in Australia have traditionally been small family-operated businesses. The average farm size at that time was six to twelve hectares. The industry has changed in profile since those early days with the loss of many small farms being partly compensated for by the increase in size of the larger farms. The industry reached a maximum production of 154,000 tons (from 6,660 ha) in 1988.

In the last 20 years the Australian pineapple industry has moved from one focused predominantly on the processing market to one aimed at fresh fruit consumption. In the early 1990s the Golden Circle

cannery in Brisbane processed 120 to 130,000 tons per annum whilst only about 20,000 tons were sent to the fresh fruit markets. By 2019 this had reversed with the annual intake by Golden Circle down to 23,000 tons per annum and the fresh fruit market up to about 49,000 tons, giving a total production in 2019 of 72,000 tons from an estimated 2,200 ha.

Production regions

Because pineapple is susceptible to frost and sunburn, plantings are grown along the coastal strip, never more than about 40 km inland. Whilst pineapples are grown from just north of Brisbane to Mareeba in tropical North Queensland, most production is in a sub-tropical environment.

Production is split between four regions, South-East Queensland (Wamuran to Gympie), Wide Bay (Maryborough, Hervey Bay, Childers and Bundaberg), Central Queensland (Yeppoon) and North Queensland (Mackay, Rollingstone and Mareeba). These four regions produce 42%, 23%, 20% and 15% of the national crop respectively.

The crop cycles are quicker in the northern regions due to the warmer temperatures and although pineapples can be harvested year-round in each zone there are more suitable times associated with each. For South-East Queensland these are February to May (autumn) and August to October (spring), for Wide Bay January to May (late summer and autumn) and September to October (spring), for Central Queensland January to May (late summer and autumn) and August to November (spring) and for North Queensland October to December (early to mid-summer).

Varieties

In the 1990s both market destinations, fresh and processed, were supplied almost entirely with the Smooth Cayenne variety apart from a small volume of 'Rough Leaf' (also known as 'Queen') that was grown for the fresh fruit market. 'Smooth Cayenne' is well suited to processing because it is high yielding, juicy and has sufficiently high acid levels. However, in winter the acid levels are too high and sugar levels too low to make it suitable for fresh fruit consumption and less profitable for

processing due to the need to add sugar. Today the processing market is still based on 'Smooth Cayenne' and in summer some is still sold on the fresh market, but two thirds of the fresh fruit market is now supplied with other varieties, and these have a higher sugar to acid ratio, more yellow flesh and greater storability.

Currently, the two principle fresh market varieties grown in Australia are the imported Hawaiian varieties '73-50' (*syn*, 'CO-2') and 'MD-2' which are collectively referred to as the 'Gold' or 'Hybrid' varieties. Neither '73-50' or 'MD-2' are marketed under their varietal names, both are sold under a plethora of brands, usually associated with a pack-house or marketing group but often both will have the same label and be retailed in mixed displays. '73-50' has been the most successful to date being more suited to the subtropical conditions that characterize most of the Queensland industry. 'MD-2', which dominates world fresh fruit consumption, is better suited to the tropical climate of North Queensland but some is grown in the Central Queensland district too. Usually both are sold under generic names associated with the specific marketing group. 'Smooth Cayenne' is still a suitable fresh fruit variety in summer and is sold with crowns still attached.

Currently the industry is very dependent on '73-50' and 'MD-2' but they are both highly susceptible to root rot and natural flowering.

DAF has released three varieties, which are in various stages of commercialization under a controlled-marketing system. These include Aus-Jubilee™, Aus-Festival™ and Aus-Carnival™. Both 'Aus-Jubilee' and 'Aus-Carnival' offer greater resistance to root disease and natural flowering.

Pests, diseases and disorders

Pineapple has many pests, diseases and disorders. Most of the serious pests and diseases attack the weak root system of pineapple.

• Pests

Nematodes, symphylids and mites are the main pests, but cane grubs, African black beetle, scale and mealybug are also significant pests. Minor pests include birds, rats, mice and feral pigs.

• Diseases

Phytophthora root rot (caused by *Phytophthora cinnamomi*) is the biggest production issue of the industry in all areas. Other significant diseases are Phytophthora heart rot, base rot, water blister, mealybug wilt and yellow spot. Minor diseases include fruitlet core rot, green fruit rot, inter-fruitlet corking, white leaf spot, yeasty rot, marbling and pink disease.

• Disorders

There are several disorders, the most serious of which are natural flowering, translucency, physiological browning ('blackheart'), sunburn and abnormal crowns. Minor disorders include russetting and tapered fruit.

Farm management practices

The industry is relatively labor intensive and is heavily dependent on pesticides and a high level of mechanical cultivation. Significant issues remain with soil erosion and off-farm deposition of fertilizers and pesticides, and these issues are recognized by the industry, which is working on ways to improve this situation. Access to suitable and sufficient labor can be an issue.

The most expensive part of growing pineapples is the harvesting operation, and this is followed by planting. For many years, there has been a desire to reduce the dependency on manual labor for harvesting. This culminated in recent years in the redesign of harvesting booms to incorporate a de-topping saw or blade (which removes the crown mechanically). The de-topper harvester boom has led to a reduction of fatigue amongst the picking staff, potentially increased the speed of harvesting and has opened up the picking task to a wider range of staff. Recent efforts to advance to true mechanical harvesting are utilizing several approaches including GPS and satellite/drone technology to identify fruit and map their stage of maturity by fruit development algorithms.

Extension, research and development

DAF leads an extension project to deliver a range of extension services including regular grower

study group workshops in each of the four regions, information resources, a grower website, quarterly newsletter, regular updates of industry production statistics and field trials designed primarily as sites to demonstrate best practice but also to screen new pesticides and to showcase other new farming practices.

The DAF breeding project is aiming to incorporate resistance to both root disease and natural flowering in new fresh fruit varieties to help 'future proof' the industry. This program is utilizing the latest in marker sequencing and genomic selection tools to achieve this.

The Australian industry is proactively working to reduce the loss of soil, pesticides and fertilizers from the farm to the local environment, watercourses and the Great Barrier Reef. A group called the Pineapple Environmental Team (PET) was formed in 2019 consisting of representatives of Australian Pineapples, DAF, Growcom and the Department of Environment and Science. Several trials have been established to test and demonstrate a range of measures to growers that will reduce the off-farm deposition of soil, pesticides and fertilizers. This has been developed in response to the new regulations associated with protecting the Great Barrier Reef.

Industry organization and funding for research, development and extension

The Australian pineapple industry is small by world standards involving just 70 growers and producing about 72,000 tons per annum. Growcom acts as the peak industry body. The industry has a representative group called Australian Pineapples made up of a grower representative from each of the four production regions plus others closely associated with the industry such as agronomists and representatives from DAF, Golden Circle Ltd and Growcom. This group is not incorporated but acts on behalf of the growers and works closely with its peak industry body Growcom. Growcom serves and represents a number of Queensland's fruit, vegetable and nut growers and their core purpose is to advocate on behalf of industry members.

The industry became members of Horticulture Innovation Australia Ltd (Hort Innovation) and in 2008 the research and development (R&D) levy, marketing levy and the ability to raise an Emergency Plant Pest Response Deed (EPPRD) levy were struck. As members of Hort Innovation, the industry has a Strategic Investment Advisory Panel, which is made up of four growers, an industry agronomist, and an independent scientist.

Fruit russetting on variety PRI_73-50 on Coastal Sands – Queensland, Australia

G. M. Sanewski, Department of Agriculture and Fisheries, Maroochy Research Facility, Nambour, Australia

The principle fresh market pineapple variety in Australia is PRI 73-50 (syn. CO-2), a sibling to 'MD-2'. Within Australia, it is grown from the sub-tropics to the tropics. Nutrient programs are largely based on 'Smooth Cayenne' and are usually managed to provide a soil pH of 4.5 to aid with control of *Phytophthora cinnamomi*. A form of russetting and a potentially associated growing point and crown disorder have been increasingly observed on some farms on highly leached coastal sands. The term 'chocolate' has been adopted in line with grower description but has not been described as such anywhere in the literature.

The obvious symptom of 'chocolate' appears to be a superficial suberisation or 'corking' of the fruit

epidermis of usually the upper half of the fruit, although it might also occur infrequently on the lower portion. The most severe incidence covers the entire fruit (Figure 1). The condition appears to be apparent at early fruit development as a lack of trichomes covering (white bloom) (Figure 2). Trichomes are waxy structures that are highly reflective and, in pineapple, hydrophobic. It is believed they act as a protective layer. Figure 3 shows affected fruit without trichomes and normal fruit with trichomes. Other symptoms exhibited in the same field as 'chocolate' fruit include death or abnormalities of the crown growing point (Figure 4), plants with stiff, upright leaves or a dead growing point (Figure 5), stunted plants, and plants with a bent peduncle (Figure 6).



Photos: Garth Sanewski

Figure 1. Fruit affected with the russetting disorder called 'chocolate'. Figure 1C is a very severe form.

Photos: Garth Sanewski

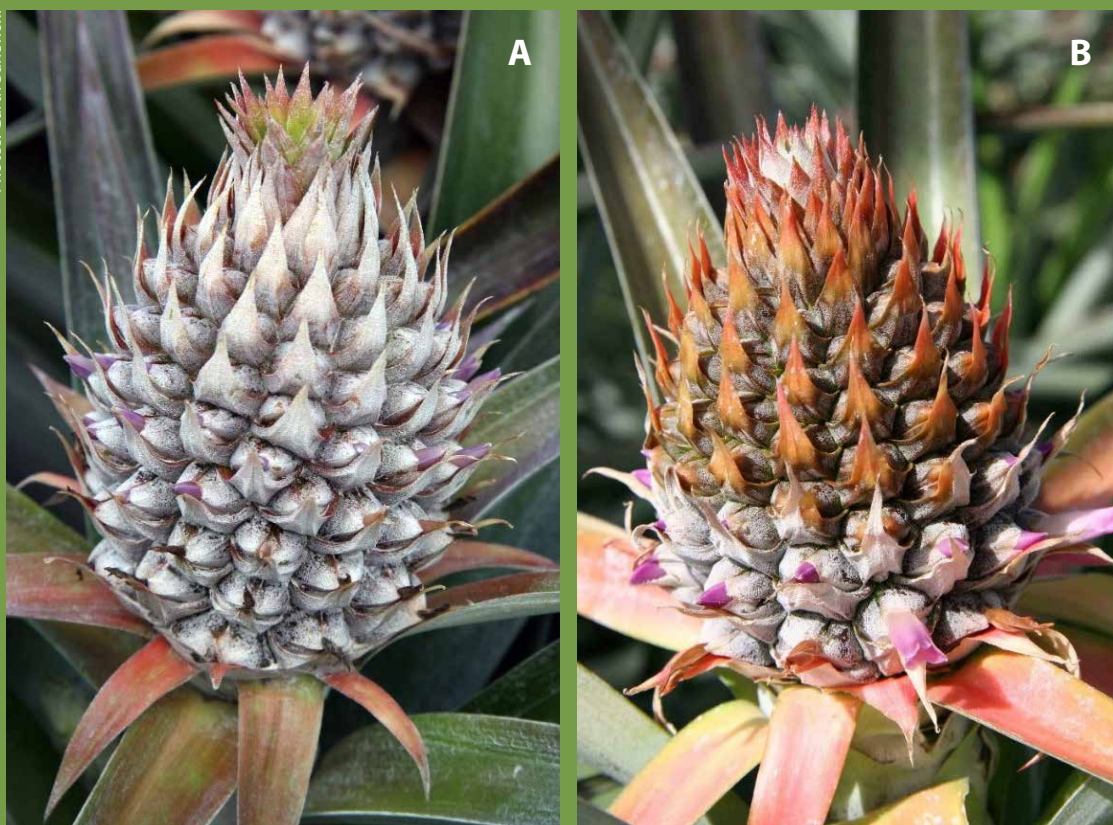


Figure 2. A healthy syncarp (A) and one with reduced trichome covering (B), believed to be associated with the russetting disorder, 'chocolate'.

Photos: Garth Sanewski



Figure 3. Healthy (A) and affected fruit (B).



Figure 4. Affected crowns in a field exhibiting symptoms of 'chocolate'.



Figure 5. Growing point death (A) and stiff upright leaves with terminal necrosis and margin scalloping (B) in a field that has exhibited 'chocolate' in a previous crop.



Figure 6. Bent peduncle in a field exhibiting symptoms of 'chocolate'.

An examination for Pineapple Fruit Mite (*Stenotarsonemus ananas*) was conducted by collecting 100 young leaves from a young field showing early symptoms similar to those in Figs 2 and 5. The leaf bases were rinsed in ethanol, the sample solution centrifuged and small aliquots from the bottom of the tube examined under a binocular microscope for mites. No mites were observed.

Soil analyses was conducted for two affected farms (Table 1). Leaf analyses were conducted for the same two affected farms and a third farm on a different soil type not showing any symptoms (Table 2).

Results

- The symptoms are not restricted to certain sides of the fruit suggesting it is not from sun exposure alone.
- The majority of plants with affected fruit appear otherwise normal relative to those with unaffected fruit close-by suggesting it occurs at a specific time in plant development.
- Affected fruit are distributed across the field apparently randomly. Affected fruit are not restricted to field margins. There is no spray pattern evident.
- There is a high incidence of the disorder in several fields fruiting in the winter to spring period.
- The symptoms, their distribution and frequency are suggestive of a physiological or nutritional disorder.
- No mites were observed in affected fields.
- Spray combinations used in the period post induction were tested for phytotoxicity with no observed deleterious effect.
- Table 1 shows soil calcium and manganese to be low on both affected farms. Farm 2 soil was also deficient in magnesium, zinc and boron.
- Table 2 shows affected farms 1 and 2 to both exhibit deficient leaf levels of calcium, magnesium and manganese. Farm 2 was also deficient in copper. The clean farm was adequate in all elements except copper. Potassium was high on all farms when using the MD-2 standards for Costa Rica.

Table 1. Soil analysis for two affected farms.

Element	Farm 1 Affected	Farm 2 Affected	Optimum	
			Cayenne Australia	All crops (Loamy sand)
pH (1:5 water)	4.2	4.6	4.5 - 5.6	5.0 - 5.5
Ca (ppm)	61	55	100	375
Mg (ppm)	89	11	50+	75
Na (ppm)	<50	18	-	25
S (ppm)	242	86	-	100 - 1,000
Zn (ppm)	5.1	1.2	3+	3
Fe (ppm)	9,322	86	-	15
Cu (ppm)	3.5	2.0	2+	1.2
Mn (ppm)	10	0.6	-	15
B (ppm)	2.4	0.3	-	1

Table 2. Leaf analysis for two affected and one clean farm.

Element	Farm 1 - affected soil pH 4.2	Farm 2 - affected soil pH 4.6	Farm 3 - clean soil pH 5.8	Optimum standards	
				Cayenne Australia	MD-2 Costa Rica
N (%)	2.09	1.37	2.38	-	1.5 - 1.8
P (%)	0.20	0.21	0.29	0.14 - 0.35	0.20
K (%)	6.27	3.71	5.83	4.3 - 6.4	2.7 - 3.0
Ca (%)	0.03	0.07	0.28	0.22 - 0.40	0.25 - 0.30
Mg (%)	0.11	0.11	0.34	0.41 - 0.57	0.25 - 0.30
Na (%)	<0.01	0.05	<0.05	0.004 - 0.015	-
S (%)	0.20	0.21	0.21	-	0.13 - 0.15
Zn (ppm)	17	15	23	15 - 70	30 - 35
Fe (ppm)	339	98	36	80 - 150	100 - 200
Cu (ppm)	12	7	8	10 - 50	10 - 15
Mn (ppm)	9.8	21.6	246	150 - 400	75 - 100
B (ppm)	7	13	14	-	35 - 40

Discussion

Soil analyses (**Table 1**) generally agree with leaf analyses (**Table 2**) and both confirm affected fields are low in several cations and likely very deficient in some. The growing point disorder could be associated with low soil cation levels exacerbated by reduced root activity or increased damage to root tips by disease over the winter period and cation imbalances. Cations potentially implicated include calcium, magnesium, manganese, zinc and copper. Calcium is considered the most likely candidate as the majority of symptoms are consistent with a deficiency. Some of the symptoms are also similar that of copper deficiency (lack of leaf trichomes) or zinc deficiency (bent peduncle). However, at present there is no demonstrated

direct link between the growing point disorder or russetting and the nutrient status of plants.

Other factors which might interfere with cation availability in the plant at critical times include high potassium, high phosphates and high phosphite from potassium phosphonate.

Recommendations for affected farms include:

- increasing pH to 5.5,
- improving soil CEC,
- reducing potassium application,
- avoiding excessive use of phosphonates,
- improving soil levels of calcium, magnesium, copper and zinc.
- maintaining a balanced nutrient spray program.

Pineapple producers pursue water quality improvement and sustainability practice change

Stuart Irvine-Brown, Senior Research Agronomist, Queensland Department of Agriculture and Fisheries, Australia

In short:

- Pineapple producers in Australia are supporting Queensland Department of Agriculture and Fisheries (DAF) research and industry development into the use of denitrification bioreactors to remove agricultural nitrogen from shallow groundwater exiting their farms, entering adjacent natural waterways and affecting the environment.
- The water quality improvement research was trialled in the Pumicestone Catchment, a major horticultural production area adjacent to the important Ramsar listed wetlands of Moreton Bay.
- By strategically placing woodchip denitrification bioreactors to intercept shallow ground water or run-off water containing high nitrogen there is a removal process whereby nitrate is naturally converted to nitrogen (N_2) gas by microorganisms and water quality is improved.
- Establishing effective bioreactor treatment systems complements grower sustainability practice change on reduced pre-plant fertiliser applications to address off-farm environmental impacts.

Pineapple producers in South East Queensland, Australia, have been collaborating with the Queensland Department of Agriculture and Fisheries (DAF) by supporting agronomic research investigations into water quality improvement. The Pumicestone Catchment is the main area for pineapple production in Australia and its river systems connect to the Ramsar listed wetlands of Pumicestone Passage and Moreton Bay. These freshwater and marine environments are of significant ecological value and are protected under internationally recognised environmental legislation. Water quality decline in this important freshwater and marine ecosystem is apparent due to the legacy of intensive horticultural production systems of which pineapples are a major

commodity. Water quality impacts span sediment and agrochemicals, but are also related to excessive nitrogen (N) transfer via leaching from agriculture due to the favourable free draining soils.

To understand the major origin of N transfer from agriculture into the environment within the catchment a consistent period of water quality testing was established. Data from testing identified that key sub-catchment land areas dominated by horticulture, and in particular pineapple production were responsible. Leaching losses of N from pineapple production are most profound during the early crop planting and establishment phase. Mineralisation of soil organic matter and pre-plant fertiliser provide a surplus of N which is not entirely utilised by the pineapple crop due to low demand and its developing root system. This surplus of N is therefore at high risk of leaching from the expanding root zone after rainfall and highlights the need for agronomic nutrient budgeting and edge of field mitigation options to prevent agricultural N from affecting aquatic environments.

In conjunction with a series of pineapple producers DAF trialled in-field 'bioreactor beds' and edge-of-field 'bioreactor walls' treatment systems proven successful in other international research studies. Addressing the issue of declining water quality by reducing potential for agricultural N to impact surrounding aquatic environments. The aim was to assess the potential of denitrification bioreactors to remove N from drainage and shallow ground water under the prevailing hot-wet and cool-dry Queensland weather systems.

Bioreactor treatment systems are essentially a collection of organic material, but primarily woodchips. This material is strategically placed to intercept and interact with shallow ground water or surface run-off waters containing N originating from agricultural inputs. The N now in the form of nitrate (NO_3^-) in this water is removed via the process

of denitrification. Bioreactors work by creating a home and food source (woodchips) for naturally occurring bacteria, which due to the anaerobic underwater situation use the nitrate in the water to respire or breathe. This process converts the nitrate-N in water into (N_2) nitrogen gas, which makes up approximately 79% of the atmosphere.

Where there is a consistent amount of N in shallow ground water or in run-off, bioreactors have been extremely successful in removing N from water exiting agricultural production zones before entry into the off-farm environment. However, there are a series of soil water factors, which influence bioreactor placement to ensure that maximum N removal rates can be achieved. Aspects such as position in the landscape, soil type, ground water depth, flow volume and direction, and catchment drainage area should be accounted for to make bioreactors a successful and a cost-effective N removal method.

The first bioreactor wall in Queensland was installed on a pineapple farm in Glasshouse Mountains during June 2017. After five years of monitoring, it is still removing 100% of the N going into it from shallow ground water. This demonstrates bioreactors as effective N removal systems in the hot-wet and cool-dry subtropical conditions of Queensland. Because of this treatment system success, another perimeter bioreactor has recently

been installed at another pineapple farm. Being a trench 0.4m wide, dug to a critical soil depth, but many meters long, it will interact with more of the shallow ground water table in key locations on the farm adjacent to natural waterways. Soil sampling and water testing to identify key locations where bioreactor N removal would be most effective, informed bioreactor placement.

DAF is continuing research and development work with Australian Pineapples on agronomic solutions to provide improvements in water quality, which the industry has committed to and is striving towards achieving. Practice change around productive and profitable pineapple cropping, acknowledging new and developing environmental sustainability criteria, will be vital as consumers increasingly look for ecologically aware options. DAF's current agronomic pineapple research program, informing this topic, therefore is conducting further investigations for outcomes related to sediment movement and agrochemical transfer into the environment.

If you are interested in reading more about denitrification bioreactor systems and treatment system technologies, which can improve water quality outcomes, visit this link to download publications. <https://www.publications.qld.gov.au/dataset/treatment-system-technologies-to-improve-water-quality>



Photo by S.I.Brown

Photo caption by S.I.Brown: Woodchips are filled into a newly excavated trench to construct a denitrification bioreactor removing nitrate-nitrogen in shallow ground water before it enters the surrounding environment at the perimeter of a pineapple farm in the Glasshouse Mountains, Australia.

News from Brazil

Current situation and performance of Brazilian pineapple production in the last ten years - 2011 to 2020

José da Silva Souza and Marcelo do Amaral Santana.

Embrapa Mandioca e Fruticultura, Cruz das Almas, Bahia, Brasil. jose.silva-souza@embrapa.br, marcelo.santana@embrapa.br

Introduction

Statistics from the FAO (Food Agriculture Organization of the United Nations) reveals that, in 2020, world fruit production is present in almost 200 countries in the world, with a total production of 948.5 million tons and that Brazil is the third producer in the world, behind China and India. In the same year, Brazilian fruit production of 42.2 million tons represents a percentage of 4.5% in relation to the world. Pineapple's share of Brazilian fruit production was 5.8%, corresponding to a volume of 2.46 million tons, ranking fourth, behind oranges, bananas and coconuts. In the same year, Brazil ranked third (8.8%) in world pineapple production of 27.8 million tons, behind the Philippines (9.7%) and Costa Rica (9.4%) (FAO, 2020a). Brazil contributed with US\$ 453 million to the global pineapple production value of US\$ 9 billion, which is a share of 5.0% (FAO, 2020b). In this article, the current situation and the performance of the Brazilian pineapple crop were analyzed for the last ten years, under two dimensions of territorial division - macro-regions and producing states.

Brazilian pineapple production

The current geographic distribution of Brazil is composed of macro-regions (05), states (26), Federal District (1), meso-regions (137), micro-regions (558) and municipalities (5,563). Among the Brazilian municipalities (5,563), pineapple production occurred in 1,021 municipalities in 2020, which corresponds to 18.4% of the total. About 80% of the total occurred in about 50 municipalities, revealing a high concentration of Brazilian production. Considering the country's macro-regions, the distribution by states is as follows: North (7), Northeast (9), Southeast (4), South (3) and Midwest (3 states and the Federal District) (Table 1 and Figure 1) (IBGE, 2020).

The Brazilian pineapple production of 1.637 billion fruits¹, which corresponds to a volume of 2.46 million tons, is spread over almost all states of the federation (except Piauí) and in the Federal District, as can be seen in Table 1, where states are ranked in decreasing order of production within macro-regions.

¹ Brazilian pineapple production is still expressed in number of fruits. In the transformation of fruit production to tons, an average weight of 1.50 kg/fruit has been used.

Table 1 - Brazilian pineapple production by macro-regions, states and the Federal District, in 2020.

Regions	States	Initials	Area harvested (ha)	Production (thousand fruits)	Yield (fruits/ha)
North	Pará	PA	13,680	357,021	26,098
	Tocantins	TO	4,727	98,523	20,843
	Amazonas	AM	2,608	66,511	25,503
	Rondônia	RO	937	23,299	24,866
	Amapá	AM	1,186	9,368	7,899
	Acre	AC	524	6,182	11,798
	Roraima	RR	415	5,391	12,990
Northeast	Paraíba	PB	9,055	272,285	30,070
	Alagoas	AL	3,541	69,646	19,668
	Rio Grande do Norte	RN	2,545	66,936	26,301
	Bahia	BA	2,499	41,806	16,729
	Pernambuco	PE	1,372	30,703	22,378
	Maranhão	MA	1,081	24,290	22,470
	Sergipe	SE	926	22,220	23,996
	Ceará	CE	38	712	18,737
	Piauí	PI	-	-	-
Southeast	Minas Gerais	MG	5,757	173,853	30,199
	Rio de Janeiro	RJ	4,559	143,454	31,466
	São Paulo	SP	2,683	77,071	28,726
	Espírito Santo	ES	2,236	42,130	18,842
South	Paraná	PR	531	17,506	32,968
	Rio Grande do Sul	RS	288	4,866	16,896
	Santa Catarina	SC	14	369	26,357
Midwest	Goiás	GO	1,927	42,695	22,156
	Mato Grosso	MT	1,391	34,588	24,866
	Mato Grosso do Sul	MS	261	5,503	21,084
	Distrito Federal	DF	6	198	33,000
Brazil			64,787	1,637,126	25,269

Source: IBGE (2020).

The location of the macro-regions, states and the Federal District can be seen in **Figure 1**. It is observed that pineapples are produced in Brazil from the states of the Amazon Region (near the equator) to the states of the coolest region of the country, at around 30° South latitude (IBGE, 2020).

Regarding the Brazilian macro-regions, the most important were North, Northeast and Southeast, which together made up 93.5% of the total volume of pineapple produced in 2020 (**Figure 2**).

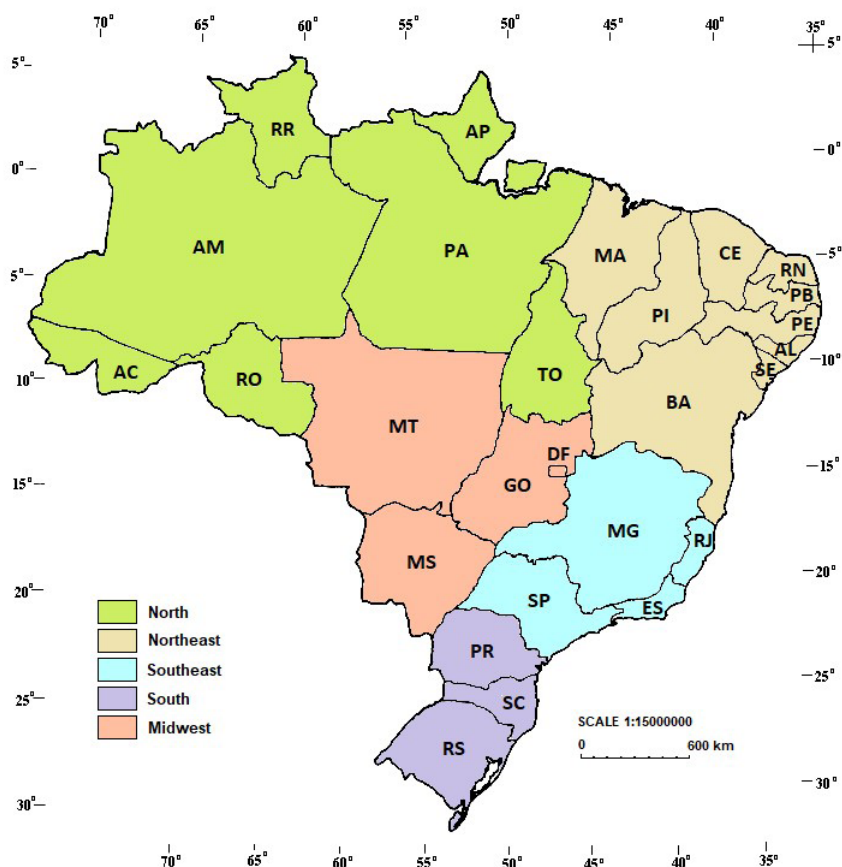


Figure 1. Brazilian macro-regions, states and Federal District. Source: IBGE (2020).

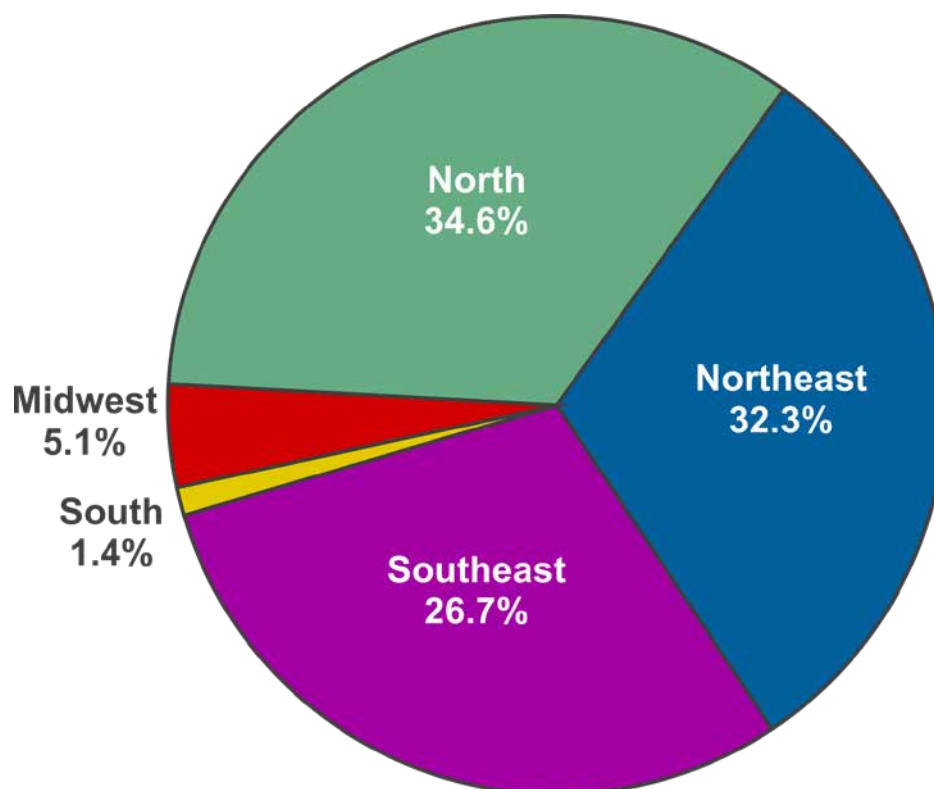


Figure 2. Shares of Brazilian macro-regions in Brazilian pineapple production in 2020. Source: IBGE (2020).

Although pineapple is produced in 25 states and the Federal District, nine states are worth mentioning, as they are responsible for 81% of national production. There are three states representing the North region – the Amazon region with a hot and humid climate (Pará, Tocantins and Amazonas);

three states in the Northeast – region with a hot and mostly dry climate (Paraíba, Alagoas and Rio Grande do Norte) and three states in the Southeast region – region with a milder climate (Minas Gerais, Rio de Janeiro and São Paulo) (**Figure 3**).

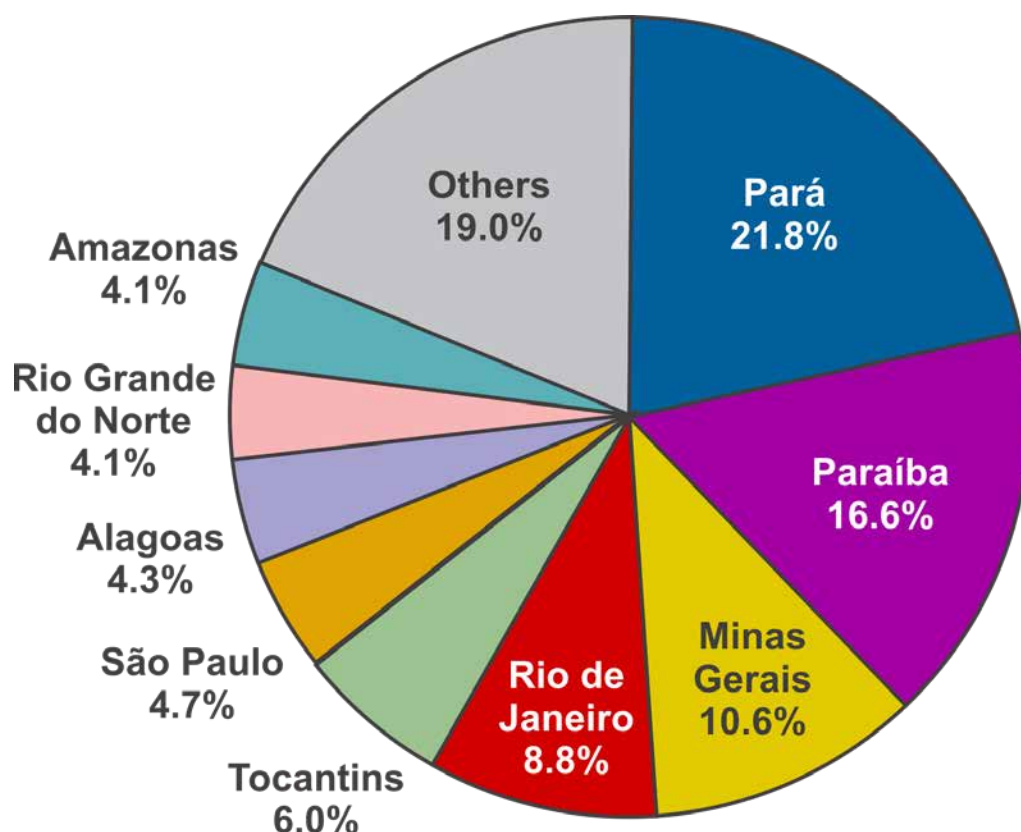


Figure 3. Shares of the main states in Brazilian pineapple production in 2020. Source: IBGE (2020).

Method used

In this study, the geometric growth rate (GGR) of pineapple production was compared, considering only the distributions of the five macro-regions, the 25 states and the Federal District. The method used to evaluate the performance over the last ten years, 2011 to 2020, was the geometric growth rate (average percentage per year), calculated by regression, after the logarithmic transformation of the data. Considering a period (ex-post) of available information, it is possible to evaluate the performance of the variables considered and their relationships. In this case, the performance of the harvested area, production and average yield of

the pineapple crop were considered. The growth in production can be explained by the growth in harvested area and yield. For any crop, the ideal is for production to grow by increasing yields, which is normally a result of the incorporation of more effective technological innovations into the production system. The growth in production through increased yields also promotes the land-saving effect, as production can be maintained with the use of a smaller cultivated area. Once the calculations are carried out, the sum of the geometric growth rates of the harvested area and the yield is very close to the geometric growth rate of production.

Results and conclusions

For Brazil, the crop presented a negative GGR for production, but a very small one (-0.09% p.a.), indicating a certain stagnation of the crop in the period studied, even with a small increase in the harvested area (0.53% p.a.), which was neutralized by the reduction in yield of -0.61% per year (**Table 2**). Although Brazil is the third largest pineapple producer in the world, its production is basically directed towards the domestic fresh fruit market, with small shares by foreign markets of fresh and processed fruits. According to the IBGE, using data of 2017-2018, per capita consumption of fruits in Brazil is still small (26.414 kg/cap./year), when compared to first world countries, with values over 120 kg/cap./year. The distribution of fruit consumption in Brazil is as follows: 22.648 kg/cap./year of fruits in a tropical climate and 3.767 kg/cap./year of fruits in a temperate climate. In this context, the Brazilian per capita consumption of pineapple is also rather small, at only 1.4 kg/cap./year. With regard to yield, there is a challenge for getting an increase for this crop, as the current average yield level is very low when compared to some other countries, such as Costa Rica, a large producer and the largest world exporter of fresh fruit. There are several main constraints that explain the relatively low yield of the crop in Brazil, such as significant losses caused by diseases, especially fusariosis, the low input crop management practiced by most

of the growers, which can be classified as micro or small growers, the high costs of fertilizers and pesticides in comparison to the relatively low fruit prices, among others. The offer and adoption of new varieties with fusariosis resistance, an increasing level of mechanization and the growing investment to be done by larger pineapple growers may contribute to future average yield improvements.

Considering the Brazilian macro-regions (**Table 2**), two of them presented positive values for the GGR of production: the North and the South. Regarding the North region, the growth in production (3.28% p.a.) was due to the increase in the harvested area (4.84% p.a.), as the yield showed a negative rate. The result of the South macro-region should be viewed with caution, as this region contributes the least to national production, with only 1.4% of the quantity produced. The two other important macro-regions of Brazil (Northeast and Southeast) showed a trend of reduction in production, equal to -1.42% per year. In the Northeast, this negative rate can be explained by negative rates that occurred in the harvested area (-0.74% p.a.) and in yield (-0.69% p.y.). In the Southeast macro-region, the reduction rate of harvested area (-1.88% p.a.) was partially offset by the small yield growth of 0.47% per year, resulting in a production reduction rate of -1.42% per year.

Table 2. Geometric growth rate of Brazilian pineapple production by macro-regions, from 2011 to 2020.

Macro-regions / Brazil	Geometric growth rate (% per year)		
	Area harvested (ha)	Production (thousand fruits)	Yield (fruits/ha)
North	4.84	3.28	-1.49
Northeast	-0.74	-1.42	-0.69
Southeast	-1.88	-1.42	0.47
South	0.40	4.61	4.19
Midwest	-3.52	-3.28	0.25
Brazil	0.53	-0.09	-0.61

Source: Calculated by the authors from IBGE data (2011 to 2020).

Table 3 presents the performances for the Brazilian states, considering their ranking in order of importance in pineapple production. The first nine states are the most important in the Brazilian pineapple production, being responsible for 81% of the total volume produced in the country. Along the last ten years, two states presented high GGR of production: Alagoas (30.83% p.a.) and Tocantins (14.40% p.a.). In both, these rates were due to the growth of the harvested area, since the yield growth rates in both states were negative. Pará (the largest producer) had a GGR of 1.65% p.a., due to the increase in harvested area (5.12% p.a.), but

this excellent result was neutralized by the high negative rate of -3.30% per year in yield. With regard to the state of Paraíba, in second place, the increase in production (0.81% p.a.), although small, was due to increases in the harvested area (0.40% p.a.) and yield (0.41% p.a.). As for the third largest producer state, Minas Gerais, the reduction in production (-3.71% p.a.) was due to the reduction in harvested area (-3.95% p.a.), as the growth in yield was very small, of 0.25% per year. Rio de Janeiro, in fourth place, presented growth in production (1.46% p.a.), due to increases in the harvested area (0.58% p.a.) and in yield (0.87% p.y).

Table 3. Geometric growth rate of Brazilian pineapple production by states and the Federal District, from 2011 to 2020.

States / Brazil	Geometric growth rate (% per year)		
	Area harvested (ha)	Production (thousand fruits)	Yield(fruits/ha)
Pará	5.12	1.65	-3.30
Paraíba	0.40	0.81	0.41
Minas Gerais	-3.95	-3.71	0.25
Rio de Janeiro	0.58	1.46	0.87
Tocantins	14.89	14.40	-0.43
São Paulo	-3.45	-0.90	2.64
Alagoas	31.68	30.83	-0.65
Rio Grande do Norte	-6.45	-7.81	-1.45
Amazonas	-4.16	0.21	4.55
Goiás	-3.80	-4.00	-0.21
Espírito Santo	0.99	-0.88	-1.85
Bahia	-10.92	-16.01	-5.71
Mato Grosso	-3.74	-2.86	0.91
Pernambuco	7.46	8.51	0.97
Maranhão	0.05	1.59	1.54
Rondônia	8.21	12.00	3.50
Sergipe	3.08	3.38	0.29
Paraná	3.21	6.17	2.87
Amapá	1.22	8.02	6.72
Acre	0.60	-1.57	-2.16
Mato Grosso do Sul	-0.57	-0.64	-0.07
Roraima	12.74	16.98	3.76
Rio Grande do Sul	-3.62	0.13	3.89
Ceará	-28.20	-36.16	-11.08
Santa Catarina	8.22	15.65	6.87
Federal District	4.45	8.00	3.39
Brazil	0.53	-0.09	-0.61

Source: Calculated by the authors from IBGE data (2011 to 2020).

Among the nine main producing states, regarding the yield increase, which may reflect an improvement in the technological level, the states of Amazonas (4.55% p.a.) and São Paulo (2.64% p.a.) are noteworthy. Other states, in addition to the nine most important ones, showed interesting growth rates, however, they contribute very little to Brazilian production.

References

FAO. **Faostat: Production, Crops and livestock products**, 2020. Available at: <http://www.fao.org/faostat/en/#data/QCL>. Accessed on: 05 Jun. 2022a.

FAO. **Faostat: Production, Value of Agricultural Production**, 2020. Available at: <https://www.fao.org/faostat/en/#data/QV>. Accessed on: 05 Jun. 2022b.

IBGE. **Sidra: Pesquisa de Orçamentos Familiares**, 2017-2018. Available at: <https://sidra.ibge.gov.br/tabela/2393>. Accessed on: 05 Jun. 2022.

IBGE. **Sidra: Produção Agrícola Municipal**, 2020. Available at: <https://sidra.ibge.gov.br/tabela/5457>. Accessed on: 05 Jun. 2022.

Brazilian pineapple production segmented by cultivars

D.T. Junghans^{1,a} and J. S. Souza¹

¹Embrapa Mandioca e Fruticultura, Cruz das Almas, BA, Brazil. ^aE-mail: davi.junghans@embrapa.br

Abstract

Brazil is one of the main pineapple producers in the world, in addition to being the center of origin of the species *Ananas comosus*. Despite the wide variability of varieties, commercial pineapple plantations in Brazil are based on a few cultivars. Among 5,563 municipalities in Brazil, 1,021 have some pineapple production. In the present study, it was determined that 52 Brazilian municipalities are responsible for 80% of the national production. It was estimated that in these main municipalities, 85.5% of the production is of the Pérola cultivar (in the North, Northeast and Southeast regions), 9.5% of the production is of the Smooth Cayenne cultivar (in the Southeast region) and 5.0% of the production is of the Turiaçu cultivar (under the Amazon climate). Modern pineapple cultivars, originated from breeding programs, have not yet obtained expressive productions. This is a warning for the development of future cultivars, which must consider, in addition to resistance to fusariosis, fruit quality and adaptation to the wide environmental variation of pineapple producing regions in the country, a more effective planting material production and special attention to a strategic market insertion.

Introduction

Brazil is the third largest pineapple producer in the world, being inserted in a group of countries with production volumes superior to two million tons a year, including also Costa Rica, the Philippines and Indonesia (FAO, 2019).

The country is known as a center of diversity for the pineapple plant (*Ananas comosus* var. *comosus*), considering the probable origin of the species in northern South America (Leal & Antoni, 1981). Much of the genetic diversity of *Ananas comosus* and related species is conserved in the Active Germplasm Bank of Embrapa Cassava & Fruits, in Cruz das Almas, state of Bahia. Currently, this

repository maintains more than 700 accessions conserved in field conditions, 317 of them belonging to *Ananas comosus* var. *comosus* (the edible pineapple) varieties (da Silva et al., 2021).

However, despite the large production and diversity of pineapple varieties in Brazil, superior to the situation in other producing countries, there is a commercial predominance of just a few cultivars, such as 'Pérola', 'Smooth Cayenne' and 'Turiaçu', three pre-Columbian cultivars. The modern cultivars, such as BRS Imperial, BRS Vitória, BRS Ajubá and IAC Fantástico, all resistant to fusariosis (*Fusarium guttiforme*), are relatively new and have not been cultivated in a large scale.

'Pérola' is the main cultivar in the Brazilian fresh market, but also grown in Western Africa (Ghana, Benin and Cameroon), where is named Sugarloaf/ Pain de Sucre. This cultivar is well adapted to a wide range of soils and climate, with moderate resistance to *Phytophthora*, tolerance to drought, mealybug wilt and nematodes, but high susceptibility to fusariosis. The plant is medium-sized and vigorous, with erect, spiny leaves. It has few plant or ground suckers, but numerous slips (5–15) surround the fruit, on the top of a long peduncle (27–35 cm). The fruit usually is of conical shape, with a green peel at maturity and a white and translucent flesh, softer, sweeter and without the usual fibrous center, compared to the other varieties.

'Smooth Cayenne', also called 'Havaiano' or 'Havaí' in Brazil, is the second most planted pineapple cultivar in the country. Due to its greater tolerance to natural flowering, it is cultivated mainly in colder regions, at higher latitude and subtropical climate, such as in the state of São Paulo, in some municipalities of Minas Gerais (Southeast region) and in the state of Paraná (South region).

'Turiaçu' is a cultivar grown in the states of Amazonas and Rondônia (North region) and in the municipality of Turiaçu, in the state of Maranhão (Northeast region, but with an Amazonian climate). The plant

has an erect habit, with spiny, dark green leaves with reddish spines, long peduncle, 11 slips/plant in average, few or no suckers. The fruit is cylindrical to conical, weighs 1.6 kg, has a small to medium crown and a full yellow skin at maturity, small prominent eyes, yellow flesh, medium to high sugar content (14-18%) and very low acidity (TA 0.38%).

The objective of this article is to evaluate the Brazilian production of pineapple with a focus on the distribution of the most planted cultivars.

Pineapple production in Brazil

The Brazilian Institute of Geography and Statistics (IBGE) is responsible for surveying the harvested

area, production and productivity of agricultural crops in the country. In 2020, pineapple was grown in 25 of the 26 states of Brazil and in the Federal District of Brazil. In an area of 64,787 hectares, 1,617,684 thousand fruits (1.6 billion) were harvested. Based on the conversion factor of 1.5 kg/fruit, FAO estimated Brazilian pineapple production at 2,426,526 tons. Among the Brazilian pineapple producing states, Pará (in the North region), Paraíba (in the Northeast region), Minas Gerais and Rio de Janeiro (in the Southeast Region) stand out, as they together produced more than 50% of Brazilian pineapple in 2019 (**Table 1**).

Table 1. Brazilian pineapple data in 2020 (IBGE, 2021).

States	Harvest area (ha)	Production (x 1,000 fruits)	Yield (fruits/ha)
Pará	13,680	357,021	26,098
Paraíba	9,055	272,285	30,070
Minas Gerais	5,757	173,853	30,199
Rio de Janeiro	4,559	143,454	31,466
Tocantins	4,727	98,523	20,843
São Paulo	2,683	77,071	28,726
Alagoas	3,541	69,646	19,668
Rio Grande do Norte	2,545	66,936	26,301
Amazonas	2,608	66,511	25,503
Goiás	1,927	42,695	22,156
Espírito Santo	2,236	42,130	18,842
Bahia	2,499	41,806	16,729
Mato Grosso	1,391	34,588	24,866
Pernambuco	1,372	30,703	22,378
Maranhão	1,081	24,290	22,470
Rondônia	937	23,299	24,866
Sergipe	926	22,220	23,996
Paraná	531	17,506	32,968
Amapá	1,186	9,368	7,899
Acre	524	6,182	11,798
Mato Grosso do Sul	261	5,503	21,084
Roraima	415	5,391	12,990
Rio Grande do Sul	288	4,866	16,896

Table 1. Brazilian pineapple data in 2020 (IBGE, 2021).

States	Harvest area (ha)	Production (x 1,000 fruits)	Yield (fruits/ha)
Ceará	38	712	18,737
Santa Catarina	14	369	26,357
Distrito Federal	6	198	33,000
Piauí	-	-	-
Brazil	64,787	1,637,126	25,269

Among the 5,563 municipalities in Brazil, 1,021 had some pineapple production in 2020, according to IBGE. Using a cut-off point of 80% of Brazilian pineapple production (100% = 1,637,126 thousand

fruits, 80% = 1,309,700 thousand fruits), it is observed that this production of 1.3 billion fruits was concentrated in 52 Brazilian municipalities (**Table 2**).

Table 2. Brazilian municipalities with the main pineapple production, and cultivar percentage in 2019.

Municipality/State	Harvest Area (ha)	Production (x 1,000 fruits)	Production based on cultivar		
			Pérola	Smooth Cayenne	Turiação
Floresta do Araguaia (PA)	10,000	270,000	270,000	0	0
São Francisco de Itabapoana (RJ)	4,000	128,000	126,720	1,280	0
Itapororoca (PB)	2,100	63,000	63,000	0	0
Pedras de Fogo (PB)	2,000	60,000	60,000	0	0
Frutal (MG)	2,000	60,000	54,000	6,000	0
Araçagi (PB)	1,650	49,500	49,500	0	0
Miracema do Tocantins (TO)	2,500	48,332	48,332	0	0
Itacoatiara (AM)	1,600	48,000	0	0	48,000
Guaraçá (SP)	1,600	48,000	0	48,000	0
Conceição do Araguaia (PA)	1,200	36,000	36,000	0	0
Touros (RN)	1,200	32,000	32,000	0	0
Canápolis (MG)	700	27,200	1,360	25,840	0
Itaberaba (BA)	1,100	25,080	25,080	0	0
Ielmo Marinho (RN)	1,000	25,022	25,022	0	0
Marataízes (ES)	1,414	24,108	24,108	0	0
Santa Rita (PB)	750	22,500	22,500	0	0
Monte Alegre de Minas (MG)	700	21,700	19,530	2,170	0
Jaraguá (GO)	920	19,780	19,780	0	0
São Francisco de Sales (MG)	500	17,500	525	16,975	0
Riachão do Dantas (SE)	600	14,400	14,400	0	0
Fronteira (MG)	480	13,920	11,693	2,227	0

Table 2. Brazilian municipalities with the main pineapple production, and cultivar percentage in 2019.

Municipality/State	Harvest Area (ha)	Production (x 1,000 fruits)	Production based on cultivar		
			Pérola	Smooth Cayenne	Turiação
Pombos (PE)	520	13,780	13,780	0	0
Presidente Kennedy (ES)	600	13,200	13,200	0	0
São Domingos do Maranhão (MA)	580	12,635	12,610	0	25
Lagoa de Dentro (PB)	420	12,600	12,600	0	0
Mirandópolis (SP)	350	10,850	0	10,850	0
São João da Barra (RJ)	320	10,507	10,507	0	0
Tangará da Serra (MT)	300	10,500	10,500	0	0
Salvaterra (PA)	550	9,892	9,892	0	0
Maragogi (AL)	520	9,880	9,880	0	0
Cujubim (RO)	300	9,000	0	0	9,000
Cuité de Mamanguape (PB)	300	9,000	9,000	0	0
Itapagipe (MG)	300	9,000	6,300	2,700	0
Limoeiro de Anadia (AL)	350	8,600	8,600	0	0
Curral de Cima (PB)	250	8,000	8,000	0	0
São Luiz do Norte (GO)	340	7,820	7,820	0	0
Miranorte (TO)	270	7,560	7,560	0	0
Careiro da Várzea (AM)	375	7,500	0	0	7,500
Centralina (MG)	250	7,500	0	7,500	0
Rio Maria (PA)	300	7,400	7,400	0	0
Guarabira (PB)	220	6,600	6,600	0	0
Joaquim Gomes (AL)	360	6,500	6,500	0	0
Flexeiras (AL)	300	6,400	6,400	0	0
Pium (TO)	250	6,250	6,250	0	0
Sapé (PB)	200	6,000	6,000	0	0
Sertãozinho (PB)	200	6,000	6,000	0	0
São Miguel do Gostoso (RN)	200	5,850	5,850	0	0
Arapiraca (AL)	300	5,750	5,750	0	0
Hidrolina (GO)	250	5,750	5,750	0	0
Murici (AL)	315	5,670	5,670	0	0
Turiação (MA)	200	5,555	0	0	5,555
Araguacema (TO)	200	5,400	5,400	0	0
Percentage of production			85.5%	9.5%	5.0%
Total in the 52 municipalities/ cultivar			1,111,969	123,542	64,525
Total in the 52 municipalities			1,300,036		
Total in Brazil			1,637,126		

The IBGE's data on harvested area, production and yield do not discriminate which is the predominant cultivar in the pineapple producing municipalities. In most of these producing municipalities only one pineapple cultivar is cultivated, as in Floresta do Araguaia, PA (exclusive cultivation of 'Pérola'), Itacoatiara, AM (exclusive cultivation of 'Turiaçu') or Guaraçaí, SP (exclusive cultivation of 'Smooth Cayenne'). However, in some of the 52 municipalities mentioned, two of the three main cultivars may be planted. In these cases, consultations were made by e-mail or telephone with technicians and agronomists of state rural extension companies in those municipalities, in order to estimate the percentage of production for each of the pineapple cultivars.

These estimates allowed the calculation of pineapple production for each cultivar, considering the 52 cities that concentrate 80% of pineapple production in Brazil (**Table 2**).

Discussion

In spite of the great diversity in pineapple varieties in Brazil, one of centers of diversity and domestication of *Ananas comosus* (Coppens d'Eeckenbrugge; Duval & Leal, 2018) and the availability of at least four new modern pineapple cultivars (Sanewski; Coppens d'Eeckenbrugge & Junghans, 2018), the Brazilian pineapple production is remarkably segmented among three pre-Columbian cultivars: Pérola, Smooth Cayenne and Turiaçu.

'Pérola' is grown in all main Brazilian pineapple production regions, mainly in North, Northeast and Southeast, with 85.5% of Brazilian pineapple production in 2019. 'Smooth Cayenne' make up 9.5% of Brazilian production, the second most cultivated, mainly in São Paulo state and in some municipalities of Minas Gerais state, both in Southeast region. Finally, 'Turiaçu' represents 5.0% of Brazilian pineapple production and is grown in Amazonas, Rondônia and Maranhão states, under Amazonian climate.

The modern Brazilian pineapple cultivars did not reach great expression on Brazilian production.

'BRS Imperial', 'BRS Vitória', 'BRS Ajubá' and 'IAC Fantástico', although resistant to fusariosis, are relatively new cultivars and have shown some constraints that make difficult their adoption by growers.

The fruits of 'BRS Imperial' are mostly focused on the highly valued baby pineapple market. Its production is mainly concentrated on a few Coastal microrregions of the state of Bahia, due to the good distribution of rainfall throughout the year. However, none of the 52 municipalities responsible for 80% of Brazilian pineapple production is located in this region. This cultivar is more demanding in water supply than 'Pérola', requiring the use of irrigation in the periods of water deficit, that are common in the main pineapple producing regions of Brazil.

The fruits of 'BRS Vitória' present higher acidity than 'Pérola' fruits, being less accepted by Brazilian consumers. Its production is small and concentrated in some municipalities of the state of Espírito Santo (Southeast region). When harvested at more advanced yellow maturation stage, the fruit has attributes similar to those of 'Pérola' fruits, but its commercialization is limited as a result of logistics problems in Brazil, where the pineapples are transported at long distances, without packaging, on trucks without refrigeration.

BRS Ajubá showed to more adapted to cooler subtropical climates of the states of Rio Grande do Sul and Santa Catarina (southern region of Brazil). However, in these states pineapple production is low. None of the cited 52 municipalities is located in those States.

'IAC Fantástico', the newest among Brazilian pineapple cultivars, unfortunately presented the problem of somaclonal variation in its commercial multiplication by micropropagation, which affected its acceptance among pineapple growers, notably in the state of São Paulo.

Finally, cultivar Gold or MD-2, which was introduced in Brazil in the first years of this century and reached a considerable production in the state

of Ceará (Northeast region) from 2003 to 2009, proved to be much more susceptible to fusariosis than the traditional cultivars. Cultivation has been discontinued due to the increase in production costs and yield losses caused by that disease.

Currently there are three active breeding programs in Brazil, the main one is carried out by Embrapa Mandioca e Fruticultura (Embrapa Cassava & Fruits). In addition, there are smaller ones in the Universidade do Estado de Mato Grosso/UNEMAT and the Instituto Agrônomo de Pernambuco/IPA. All programs aim to develop cultivars resistant to fusariosis with a focus on fruit quality. Taking into account the rather limited adoption of modern pineapple cultivars available in Brazil, it is important to adjust the strategies for the selection, propagation and offer of new future cultivars. In addition to careful studies for their good adaptation to the different environmental conditions in the main Brazilian pineapple production poles, more attention must be given to the offer of good planting material and to an adequate strategy for their market insertion.

References

- Coppens d'Eeckenbrugge, G., Duval, M-F., Leal, F. (2018). Origin and Evolution. In: Sanewski, G.M., Bartholomew, D.P., Paull, R.E. (eds.). **Pineapple - Botany, production and uses**. 2nd Edition, CABI, Boston, Massachusetts. pp. 32-44.
- Silva, R.L., Souza, E.H., Pelacani, C., R., Jesus, J.S., Souza, C.P.F. Souza, A.B.P., Souza, F.V.D. (2021). Validation of in vitro conservation of pineapple germplasm [*Ananas comosus* (L.) Merr.] for ten years based on field morphological characterization. **Genetic Resources and Crop Evolution**, 68: 2051-2060.
- IBGE - Produção Agrícola Municipal. (2020). Accessed on 23/09/2021.
- Leal, F., Antoni, M.G. (1981). Especies del género *Ananas*: Origen y distribución geográfica. **Rev. Fac. Agron.** (Maracay) 29: 5-12,
- Sanewski, G.M., Coppens d'Eeckenbrugge, G., Junghans, D.T. (2018). Varieties and Breeding, In: Sanewski, G.M., Bartholomew, D.P., Paull, R.E. (eds.), **Pineapple - Botany, production and uses**. 2nd Edition, CABI, Boston, Massachusetts. pp. 42-84.

Advances in the conservation of pineapple genetic resources at Embrapa Cassava and Fruits

Fernanda Vidigal Duarte Souza¹ (fernanda.souza@embrapa.br), Everton Hilo de Souza², Fabiana Ferraz Aud¹, Eva Maria Rodrigues Costa¹, Paulo Henrique da Silva¹, Eduardo Andrade Chumbinho¹, Danilo Barbosa Rebouças³, Danilo Silva dos Santos Andrade², Andressa Henrique Sousa², Carlos dos Santos Pugas², Érica Oliveira Rebouças², Beatriz Santos França², Rivã Ribeiro do Nascimento França²

¹Embrapa Mandioca e Fruticultura (Embrapa Cassava & Fruits), Cruz das Almas, BA ²Universidade Federal do Recôncavo da Bahia (Federal University of the Recôncavo of Bahia), Cruz das Almas, Bahia ³Universidade Maria Milza (University Maria Milza), Governador Mangabeira, BA

Abstract

The Active Pineapple Germplasm Bank (Pineapple AGB) of Embrapa Cassava & Fruits (Embrapa/CNPMF) has more than 700 accessions under field conditions. As backups, there are copies kept in a greenhouse, with one or two plants per accession, cultivated in plastic pots with commercial substrate. An *in vitro* gene bank was established in 2003, and during the past few years, several studies have been carried out to improve the *in vitro* conservation protocol. Currently, about 60% of the AGB's accessions are preserved by this protocol. Another conservation strategy used is cryopreservation of shoot tips and pollen grains, with well-defined methods. One of the most significant advances in the pineapple germplasm conservation has been the implementation of a quality control system, which enabled to define standard operation procedures (SOP) towards a more efficient and safer germplasm conservation.

Conservation, the collection and the quality system

The Active Pineapple Germplasm Bank located at Embrapa Cassava & Fruits received in 1975 the first 39 accessions from the Agronomy Institute of Campinas in São Paulo State (IAC). In 1979, Embrapa Genetic Resources and Biotechnology and Embrapa Cassava & Fruits took out several collecting expeditions in prioritized regions of Brazil. Thereafter, many germplasm exchange activities occurred with different Brazilian and foreign institutions. As result, this bank became the largest collection of pineapple germplasm in the world, with a present total of 764 accessions, conserved under field and greenhouse conditions

and with one *in vitro* backup (Souza et al., 2012, 2021) (**Figure 1**).

For many years, the main users of this bank have been breeders focused on the development of varieties for fresh fruit production. However, in the last 10 years, this scenario has changed, and in addition to the contributions to breeding programs, new uses of the germplasm have been explored. Ornamental attributes, plant fibers and bioactive molecules for pharmaceutical purposes have been sought and identified, showing important value aggregation opportunities for the gene pool conserved (Souza et al., 2012, 2014, Sena Neto et al., 2013, 2017, Souza et al., 2017, Campos et al., 2019, Souza et al., 2019, Rodrigues et al., 2000, Paixão et al., 2021, Pereira et al., 2022, Cassago et al., 2022).

For at least 20 years, the accessions were kept just under field conditions. Losses occurred due to several factors, such as lack of adaptation to local environmental conditions and high susceptibility to the *Pineapple mealybug wilt-associated virus* (PMWaV). The incidence of the latter complex has increased over the last few years. In many cases, the infection has been initially asymptomatic, but under any stress conditions, the symptoms turn clear. As there is no knowledge about genetic sources of resistance to this virus, new studies must be done, especially on the ecology of the virus and on possible sources of resistance. One of the most important results of *in vitro* conservation of healthy plants is the possibility of replacing accessions that are lost in the field (Silva et al., 2016).

In 2003, an *in vitro* backup program was started, with 10 copies per accession, and duplicates of the AGB field accessions under greenhouse conditions,

with 1 to 2 potted plants/accession (Silva et al., 2016). In addition, accessions of the AGB have been indexed for the presence of the PMWaV complex. Infected plants have been cleaned by cultivation of shoot tips *in vitro* (Silva et al., 2016; Silva et al., 2021).

From 2016 to 2019, a few collecting expeditions added 122 accessions to the AGB. A new approach was used based upon the sampling of the microbiome associated with those pineapple plants under natural conditions (Souza et al., 2019).



Photos: Everton Hilo de Souza

Figure 1. Active Pineapple Germplasm Bank (Pineapple AGB) in the field (A); Greenhouse (B); In vitro Genebank (C).

The pineapple AGB's professional staff fulfills Embrapa's quality requirements for the management of genetic resources. These requirements are focused on many aspects such as: resources, responsibilities, dissemination and awareness, facilities, laboratory activities, equipment, instruments and machines, services and inputs, methods, documentation, human resources, sampling, solid waste management in laboratories and experimental areas, quality policy, information technology resources, standards and reference materials, result reports and compliance assessment. The main benefit of implementing those quality requirements is to ensure traceability and reliability of RD&I results coming from germplasm banks.

The backup of the Pineapple AGB in the greenhouse

In the greenhouse, the Pineapple AGB plants are kept under a 50% shading screen in an area of 108 m² (**Figure 1b**). Plants are grown in plastic pots with commercial substrate (one to two plants per pot/accession), arranged on cement benches (2.1 m x 2.4 m), and at 1.2 m above the floor covered with black raffia to prevent weeds. Micro sprinklers are irrigating the plants that receive monthly foliar fertilizations. Pests are monitored and controlled when necessary. Weeds in the pots are removed once a month. When necessary, according to fructification and age, plants are renewed and the substrate is changed together with addition of fertilizers.

In vitro Genebank

The *in vitro* conservation of pineapple germplasm consists of maintaining the plants under slow growth conditions in the Laboratory of Tissue Culture (Figure 1c), preserving their genetic stability and viability during periodic subcultures. Six to ten plants/accession are kept in a conservation room of 10.5 m² at a temperature of 20 ± 1 °C, photoperiod of 12 h and photon flux density of 20 µmol m⁻² s⁻¹. The accessions are placed in test tubes (15 x 2.5 cm) with a culture medium composed of half the salt concentration and vitamins of the normal MS

formulation, supplemented with 3% (m/v) sucrose and 2.4 g L⁻¹ of Phytigel® as a solidifier (Silva et al., 2016).

Silva et al. (2016) studied the genetic stability and regeneration capacity of plants conserved *in vitro* for 10 years. The results confirmed that the protocol used allowed renewed growth of all the pineapple accessions studied over this long period. Plants of all accessions classified as *A. comosus* var. *comosus* and *A. comosus* var. *ananassoides* remained genetically stable. However, two accessions of *A. comosus* var. *bracteatus* presented genetic instability, requiring subsequent studies for a more precise assessment of their behavior.

Results showed that an interval of up to 24 months between subcultures should be used for pineapple plants kept under *in vitro* conservation in active germplasm banks. Moreover, ISSR markers showed to be effective to detect somaclonal variants of pineapple plants conserved *in vitro*. Confirmation of the efficiency of the protocol applied for *in vitro* conservation was also obtained after evaluation of the performance of plants transferred from long-term *in vitro* conservation to the field, in comparison with that of plants kept in the field genebank (Silva et al., 2021).

The Pineapple AGB currently is set up by 764 accessions in the field, a complete copy in a greenhouse and about 300 accessions conserved *in vitro*. This collection shows the great genetic variability of the genus (**Figure 2**), being a good source for genetic breeding and prospection of new uses of the culture.

The collection is composed by 476 accessions of *Ananas comosus* var. *comosus*, 140 *A. comosus* var. *ananassoides*, 39 *A. comosus* var. *bracteatus*, 12 *A. comosus* var. *erectifolius*, 16 *A. comosus* var. *parguazensis*, 23 *A. macrodontes*, 15 *Ananas* sp. and 43 of other bromeliads. The *in vitro* genebank contains 177 *Ananas comosus* var. *comosus*, 29 *A. comosus* var. *ananassoides*, 24 *A. comosus* var. *bracteatus*, 5 *A. comosus* var. *erectifolius*, 6 *A. comosus* var. *parguazensis*, and 6 *Ananas* sp. (Souza et al., 2021). These accessions also include traditional varieties collected in Brazil, commercial cultivars, and samples of populations of wild species.



Figure 2. Genetic variability of Pineapple AGB in the field, revealing the richness of colors and shapes conserved in the germplasm.

Shoot tip culturing for viral cleaning

In the last 10 years, indexation procedures carried out with accessions of the Pineapple AGB have revealed a large number of plants contaminated by the PMWaV viral complex. In view of this, a routine was established both for the cleaning of contaminated accessions and for introduction of new plants into the *in vitro* genebank to guarantee the health of the introduced and preserved

plants. For viral cleaning, two strategies have been used, the cultivation of shoot tips with very small sizes (0.2 to 0.5 mm) and cryotherapy based on the cryopreservation method developed for pineapple (Souza et al., 2016; Guerra et al., 2020, 2021). Figure 3 shows the sequence of steps that constitute the routine adopted by the Pineapple AGB curators to clean contaminated accessions using cultivation of shoot tips.

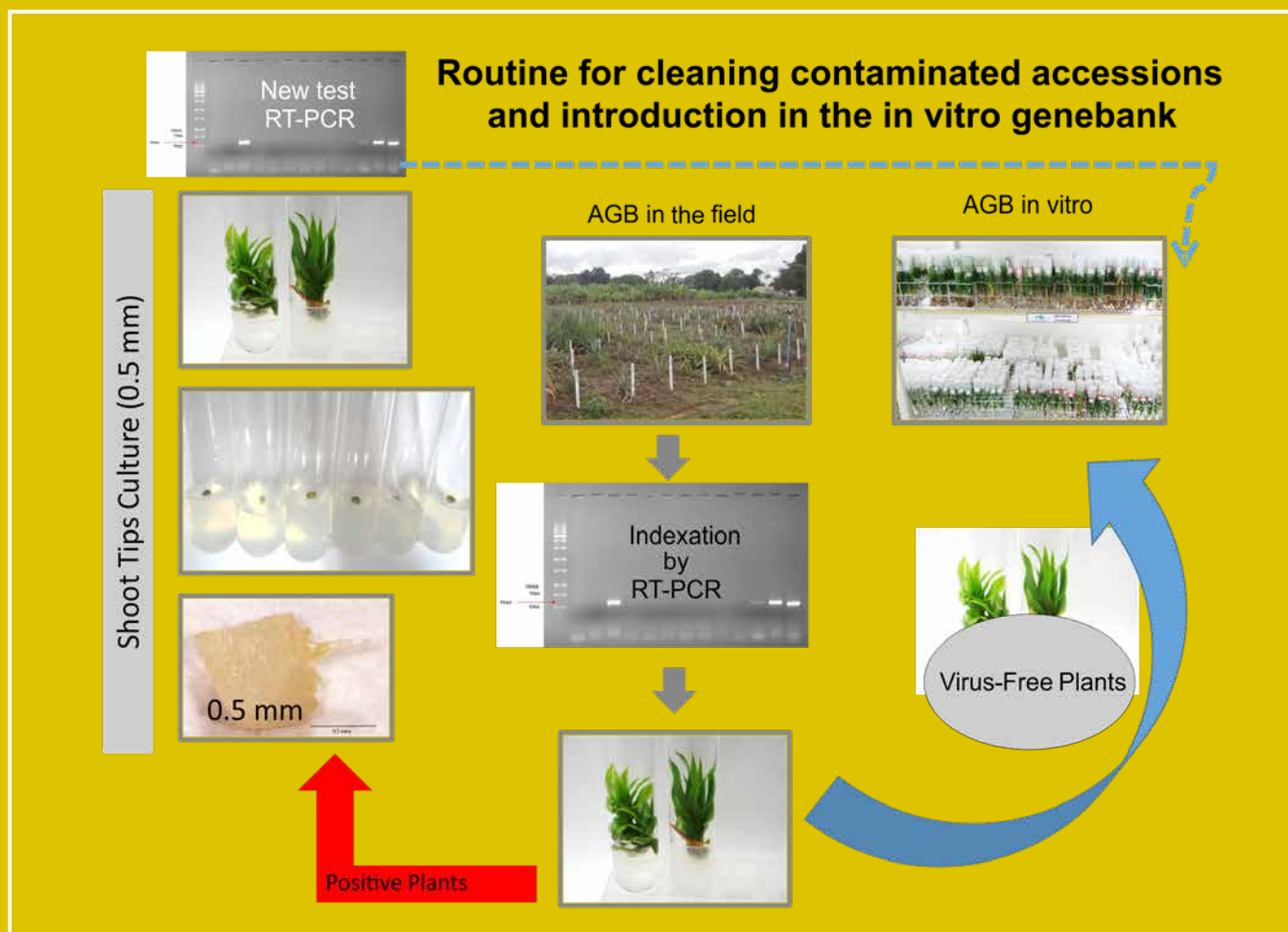


Figure 3. Steps for viral cleaning of contaminated accessions and introduction into the *in vitro* genebank, from indexing the field plant to its transfer either to the *in vitro* collection of the AGB or to the cleaning route by cultivating shoot tips.

Cryopreservation and cryotherapy

Despite the success of our recent *in vitro* conservation of these accessions, we started using cryopreservation techniques to establish another conservation strategy (Souza et al., 2015) and at the same time to produce virus-free plants using cryotherapy (Guerra et al., 2020). This provides an interesting possibility to combine long-term preservation with viral removal of pineapple plants. Achieving an efficient cryopreservation process that guarantees efficient plant regeneration is the base for development of a successful cryotherapy protocol. As a complementary tool for the allele's conservation a protocol of pollen cryopreservation was developed by Silva et al. (2017). Accessions of all botanical varieties were used to study different protocols for freezing

pollen, as well as to determine their viability *in vitro/in vivo* during the study and after freezing in liquid nitrogen. It was possible to cryopreserve pollen from all the pineapple accessions studied after dehydration for 6 h on silica gel, with significant *in vitro* germination percentages and production of viable seeds.

The results obtained with the shoot tip culture take into account the less complex cleaning process, resulting in its recommendation mainly for laboratories that do not have infrastructure for the use of freezing techniques. However, in relation to cryotherapy, the possibility to guarantee a virus-free cryopreserved collection is encouraging and leads us to continue using this technique for germplasm preservation of the genus *Ananas*, where the phytosanitary conditions are highly relevant.

References

- Campos, A., Claro, P.C., Luchesi, B.R., Miranda, M., Souza, F.V.D., Ferreira, M.D., Marconcini, J.M. (2019) Curauá cellulose sheets dip coated with micro and nano carnauba wax emulsions. **Cellulose** 26, 7983–7993.
- Cassago, A.L.L., Souza, F.V.D., Zocolo, G.J. and Costa, F.B. (2022) Metabolomics as a tool to discriminate species of the *Ananas* genus and assist in taxonomic identification. **Biochemical Systematics and Ecology** 100: 104380.
- Guerra, P.A., Souza, E.H., Andrade, E.C., Max, D.A., Oliveira, R.S. and Souza, F.V.D. (2020) Comparison of shoot tip culture and cryotherapy for eradication of ampeloviruses associated with Pineapple mealybug wilt in wild varieties. **In Vitro Cellular & Developmental Biology-Plant** 56, 903–910.
- Guerra, P.A., Souza, E.H., Max, D.A.S., Rossi, M.L., Villalobos-Olivera, A., Ledo, C.A.S., Martinez-Montero, M.E. and Souza, F.V.D. (2021) Morphoanatomical aspects of the starting material for the improvement of pineapple cryopreservation by the droplet-vitrification technique. **Anais da Academia Brasileira de Ciências** 93: 1-11.
- Paixão, J.A., Araújo Neto, J.F., Nascimento, B.O., Costa, D.M., Brandão, H.N., Souza, F.V.D., Souza, E.H., Alves, Q.A., Erling, S.B.L. and David, J.P.L. (2021) Pharmacological actions of *Ananas comosus* L. Merrill: Revision of the works published from 1966 to 2020. **Pharmacognosy Reviews** 15: 57-64.
- Pereira, G.N.D., Souza, E.H., Souza, J. da S., Cardoso, C.E.L., Santos, A.B. and Souza, F.V.D. (2022) Analysis of the economic viability of organic production system of ornamental pineapple plants for cut stems. **Ornamental Horticulture** 28: 99-109.
- Rodrigues, C.I., Costa, D.M., Santos, A.C.V., Batatinha, M.J.M., Souza, F.V.D., Souza, E.H., Botura, M.B., Alves, C.Q., Soares, T.L. and Brandão, H.N. (2020) Assessment of in vitro anthelmintic activity and bio-guided chemical analysis of BRS Boyrá pineapple leaf extracts. **Veterinary Parasitology** 285: 109219.
- Sena Neto, A.R., Araujo, M.A.M., Souza, F.V.D., Mattoso, L.H.C. and Marconcini, J.M. (2013) Characterization and comparative evaluation of thermal, structural, chemical, mechanical and morphological properties of six pineapple leaf fiber varieties for use in composites. **Industrial Crops and Products** 43: 529-537.
- Sena Neto, A.R., Claro, P.I.C., Souza, F.V.D., Mattoso, L.H.C. and Marconcini, J.M. (2017) Poly(lactic acid) composites reinforced with leaf fibers from ornamental variety of hybrid pineapple (Potyra). **Polymer Composites** 38: 1228-1235.
- Silva, R.L., Ferreira, C.F., Lêdo, C.A.S., Souza, E.H., Costa, M.A.P.C. and Souza, F.V. (2016) Viability and genetic stability of pineapple germplasm after 10 years of in vitro conservation. **Plant Cell, Tissue and Organ Culture** (Print), p. 1-11.
- Silva, R.L., Souza, E.H., Pelacani, C.R., Jesus, J.S., Souza, C.P.F., Souza, A.B.P. and Souza, F.V. D. (2021) Validation of in vitro conservation of pineapple germplasm [*Ananas comosus* (L.) Merr.] for ten years based on field morphological characterization. **Genetic Resources and Crop Evolution** 68, 2051–2060.
- Souza, C.P.F., Ferreira, C.F., Souza, E.H., Sena Neto, A.R., Marconcini, J.M., Ledo, C.A.S. and Souza, F.V.D. (2017) Genetic diversity and ISSR marker association with the quality of pineapple fiber for use in industry. **Industrial Crops and Products** 104: 263-268.
- Souza, C.R.S., Barbosa, A.C.O., Ferreira, C.F., Souza, F.V.D., Rocha, L.D., Souza, E.H. and Oliveira, S.A.S. (2019) Diversity of microorganisms associated to *Ananas* spp. from natural environment, cultivated and ex situ conservation areas. **Scientia Horticulturae** 243: 544-551.
- Souza, E.H., Costa, M.A.P.C., Santos-Serejo, J.A. and Souza, F.V.D. (2014) Selection and use recommendation in hybrids of ornamental pineapple. **Revista Ciência Agronômica** 45: 409-416.
- Souza, E.H., Souza, F.V.D., Costa, M.A.C., Costa Junior, D.S., Santos-Serejo, J.A., Amorim, E.P. and Ledo, C.A.S. (2012) Genetic variation of the *Ananas* genus with ornamental potential. **Genetic Resources and Crop Evolution** 59: 1357-1476.
- Souza, F.V.D., Aud, F.F., Souza, E.H. and Ferreira, F.R. (2021) **Manual de Gestão do Banco Ativo de Germoplasma de Abacaxi**. Brasília DF: Embrapa, 2021, pp. 44.
- Souza, F.V.D., Kaya, E., Vieira, L.J., Souza, E.H., Amorim, V.B.O., Skogerboe, D., Matsumoto, T., Alves, A.A.C., Ledo, C.A.S. and Jenderek, M.M. (2015) Droplet-vitrification and morphohistological studies of cryopreserved shoot tips of cultivated and wild pineapple genotypes. **Plant Cell, Tissue and Organ Culture** 124: 351-360.
- Souza, F.V.D., Souza, E.H., Santos-Serejo, J.A. and Cabral, J.R.S. (2019) BRS Anauê and BRS Boyrá: the first cultivars of ornamental pineapple developed in Brazil. **Crop Breeding and Applied Biotechnology** 19: 382-386.

Metabolomics as a tool to discriminate species of the *Ananas* genus and assist in taxonomic identification

In an unprecedented metabolomics study, based on ultra-efficient liquid chromatography coupled to high-resolution mass spectrometry (UHPLC-ESI-HRMS), the metabolic profile of genotypes of the *Ananas* genus at the Pineapple Active Genebank from Embrapa Cassava & Fruits was performed. Data obtained from metabolites of the genus with their respective species and varieties were used to establish a comprehensive chemical characterization of the individuals of this genus, as well as to discuss the current taxonomy based on chemical profiles.

Abstract

The family Bromeliaceae Juss. is a large one, with 78 genera and 3,659 species. *Ananas* is considered the most important genus from an economic perspective, and Brazil ranks third worldwide in the production of pineapple. Fruits of *Ananas comosus* (L.) Merrill are most consumed and are widely appreciated all over the world. However, the chemical profile of its leaves and the potential for the production of secondary metabolites have been little explored. Further, the taxonomy of the genus is constantly revised due to the agricultural profile of the genus. In this work, for the first time, we carried out an untargeted metabolomic approach

based upon liquid chromatography coupled with mass spectrometry, followed by multivariate statistical analysis to obtain the metabolic fingerprints of 35 leaf samples of individuals belonging to *Ananas comosus* and *Ananas macrodontes* and to five botanical varieties of *A. comosus* (var. *microstachys*, *bracteatus*, *comosus*, *erectifolius* and *parguazensis*) from the Pineapple Active Germplasm Bank, located at Embrapa Cassava & Fruits, Brazilian Agricultural Research Corporation, Brazil. The metabolomic data of the 35 samples and their taxonomic information were combined to characterize the genus based on the chemical profile of the species and varieties, and, for the first time in the literature, 46 substances were recognized in the two species. Based on multivariate statistical analysis by Principal Component Analysis and Orthogonal Projections Latent Structures Discriminant Analysis using the metabolomic data, it was possible to discriminate among the species and varieties based on their chemical profiles. Our results showed that the chemical composition of *Ananas* leaves can be used to assist in taxonomic identification.

Cassago, A.L.L., Souza, F.V.D., Zocolo, G.J., Costa, F.B. (2022) Metabolomics as a tool to discriminate species of the *Ananas* genus and assist in taxonomic identification, **Biochemical Systematics and Ecology**, Volume 100.

New promising hybrids under evaluation in Embrapa's breeding program

D. T. Junghans, D. H. Reinhardt – Embrapa Cassava & Fruits

At Embrapa's National Research Center for Cassava and Fruits, Cruz das Almas, Bahia, pineapple is one of the major fruits studied. There is a team, set up by several researchers, to carry out a program on the development of knowledge and technologies focused on the main constraints of this crop in Brazil.

Third-placed in the ranking of pineapple production in the world, Brazil produces pineapples all over the country in several biomes, such as the tropical and subtropical Cerrado (Savanna like conditions), the tropical Atlantic Forest, with its several subbiomes, and the semiarid zone in the Northeast called "Caatinga". However, within these biomes commercially significant volumes of pineapple are restricted to specific regions and districts, where thousands of mostly small growers are responsible for the major part of the country's production.

Some of these regions have more specific challenges in relation to crop management and the production chain of pineapple. However, there are some constraints affecting this crop in most of the regions over the country. The most severe one is the fusariosis disease (*Fusarium guttiforme*), causing very significant losses of fruits, plants and planting material, which may reach levels turning this activity anti-economic even for small growers.

In the 1980s, Embrapa installed a broad collection of pineapple genotypes in Cruz das Almas, Bahia, and started its breeding program. The search for new varieties with resistance to *Fusarium guttiforme* has been one of the major goals of this program. Fortunately, several mostly wild genotypes presented genetic resistance to this fungus. Some of those genotypes were then selected and two varieties were recommended for pineapple growers in 1986: Perolera (from Colombian Andes) and Primavera (from Amazonian Forest). Unfortunately, both didn't adapt to the main Brazilian pineapple producing regions. However, both genotypes and some other ones with resistance to fusariosis were used in crossings with the main commercial

varieties in Brazil, the 'Pérola', which still covers more than 80% of the area cultivated, and 'Smooth Cayenne', the main world cultivar, present in a few subtropical production areas in this country.

Seedlings showing superior desired characteristics, including resistance to fusariosis, were selected, cloned (using their slips and suckers) and then evaluated along three sequential cycles for a very rigorous selection. All these steps, typical of the breeding program, have been carried out over the last decades until today. A few cultivars have become available for the growers, such as the cvs. BRS Imperial, BRS Vitória and BRS Ajubá, all three with resistance to fusariosis and agronomic characteristics adapted to different environmental conditions. However, the level of adoption by growers and hence the area cultivated with them is still rather small in comparison to the traditional cultivars Pérola and Smooth Cayenne. Low availability of good planting material has been one of the reasons for that.

In recent years, some new hybrids obtained in Embrapa's pineapple breeding program have been selected over the four plant cycles mentioned above. A low volume of planting material of these hybrids with resistance to fusariosis has been obtained and spread to several pineapple production poles in North, Northeast and Southeast Brazil. In partnership with organizations of growers and local qualified people linked to regional research or educational institutes, the development and agronomic performance of the hybrids has been evaluated along at least two cycles. Observations and data obtained until now have confirmed a favorable performance of at least one or two hybrids in each region. Even in the semiarid region, where pineapple is grown without irrigation due to lack of water with adequate quality, two hybrids have shown surprising results, equaling fruit weight and quality of the very well adapted 'Pérola' cultivar, which, however, presents high fruit losses due to fusariosis.

All the recently selected hybrids are derived from the genotype FRF 632, collected in a tropical rain forest region of the municipality of Manicoré, State of Amazonas. This genotype is resistant to fusariosis and, surprisingly, has presented tolerance to drought conditions of the semiarid region in Bahia. Its fruit is smaller than that of 'Pérola' pineapple with average weight around 1 to 1.2 kg. A study on its quality in different maturity stages was done and an article published with the following reference and abstract:

Viana, E. de S., Sasaki, F.F.C., Reis, R.C., Junghans, D.T., Guedes, I.S.A., Souza, E.G. (2020) Quality of fusariosis-resistant pineapple FRF 632, harvested at different maturity stages. **Revista Caatinga**, v. 33, n.2, p. 541-549.

Abstract

The objective of this study was to evaluate the influence of the harvest maturity stages on the physical, chemical and sensorial quality of the pineapple genotype FRF 632. The fruits were harvested in the maturity stages "green-ripe", "spotted", "colored" and "yellow" and evaluated regarding fruit and flesh mass; flesh yield; fruit and crown length; diameter of the basal, middle and

top fruit sections; flesh color; titratable acidity (TA); translucency; soluble solids (SS); SS/TA ratio; and sensory acceptance of the attributes color, aroma, flavor, texture/firmness, overall acceptance and intensities of the attributes sweetness, acidity and firmness, using the just about right scale. There was no difference for the majority of the physical traits of the fruits at the various harvest maturity stages. The fruits had average mass of about 1,100 g. There was a gradual increase in the content of soluble solids and the SS/TA ratio during ripening. The fruits collected at the "colored" and "yellow" stages had the highest approval percentages and were considered to have ideal sweetness and acidity by the majority of consumers in sensorial tests. However, the preference mapping revealed a greater preference for fruits harvested in the "spotted" and "colored" stages for all the attributes assessed, unlike what was observed in the test of average and approval percentage. Therefore, the physical, chemical and sensorial tests indicate that the fruits harvested in the "colored" maturity stage were the most preferred by consumers, since they had high approval percentage, as well as ideal sweetness and acidity.

Development of an organic small-scale production system of pineapple in a tropical highland of Bahia, Brazil

Along the past ten years, Embrapa Cassava & Fruits has done studies to develop and improve organic production systems for pineapple and a few other tropical fruits. The work has been carried out on farms of the company Bioenergia Orgânicos Ltda, in the municipality of Lençóis, in the Chapada Diamantina highlands located in the central part of Bahia, Brazil.

Results obtained over the first period of studies were synthesized in two papers presented at the IHC 2018, Istanbul, Turkey, published in **Acta Horticulturae** 1299, 2020. In the following are the bibliographical references and the abstracts of these articles:

Pádua, T.R.P., Matos, A.P., Xavier, F.A.S., Rosa, R.C.C., Cordeiro, Z.J.M. and Reinhardt, D.H. (2020). Development of an organic small-scale pineapple production system in Chapada Diamantina, Bahia, Brazil. 1. From soil preparation to planting. **Acta Horticulturae** 1299, 153-160.

Abstract

In Brazil, the second largest pineapple producer in the world, pineapple production is carried out by tens of thousands of small to medium-sized producers in a conventional system, with use of mineral fertilizers and other synthetic chemical inputs, mainly for the control of fusariosis (*Fusarium guttiforme*) and pests. However, there is a growing national and international market for the consumption of organic pineapple. Embrapa Mandioca and Fruticultura established a technical partnership with the company Bioenergia Orgânicos, aiming to develop technical recommendations for the organic cultivation of pineapple, in the environmental conditions of the region of Lençóis, Chapada Diamantina, State of Bahia. Using several experimental designs, the technical team conducted over five years studies on several aspects of pineapple cultivation, from the production of planting material to fruit harvesting. In this part of that work, results and technical recommendations were obtained for the production of planting material from stem sections,

soil preparation and the planting system for the cultivars 'Pérola', which is the most traditional one in the country, and 'Imperial', a cultivar with resistance to fusariosis.

Pádua, T.R.P., Matos, A.P., Cardoso Reis, R., de Souza Viana, E., Fumi Cerqueira Sasaki, F. and Reinhardt, D.H. (2020). Development of an organic small-scale pineapple production system in Chapada Diamantina, Bahia, Brazil. 2. From post-planting to harvest. **Acta Horticulturae** 1299, 161-168.

Abstract

The national market in Brazil presents a wide demand for organic fruits. There is no supply of organic pineapple. Pineapple is produced from the North to the South by tens of thousands of small to intermediate-sized producers, but in a conventional system, with intensive use of mineral fertilizers and other synthetic chemical inputs, mainly for the control of fusariosis (*Fusarium guttiforme*) and other pests. Aware of this research demand, Embrapa established a technical partnership with the company Bioenergia Orgânicos, aiming to develop the organic cultivation of pineapple, in the environmental conditions of the region of Lençóis, Chapada Diamantina, State of Bahia, Brazil. Using several experimental designs, the technical team conducted over five years studies on aspects of pineapple cultivation, from the production of planting material to fruit harvesting. This work will address studies on post-planting crop management of the cultivars 'Pérola', traditionally planted cultivar and 'Imperial', a new cultivar with resistance to fusariosis. The results obtained will allow the establishment of technical recommendations for the control of weeds, pests and organic fertilization. In addition, the feasibility of organic pineapple production will be studied and the technical aspects of cultural management practices improved to enhance production in the region of Lençóis, Chapada Diamantina.

Studies on this issue have been continued during the last few years with some additional results and information:

Control of fruit sunburn in organic pineapple production

T.R. P. de Pádua - Embrapa Cassava & Fruits

The practice most used by Brazilian farmers to control sunburn is to cover the fruits with old newspaper sheets. However, this practice is not allowed in an organic production system due to the risk of fruit contamination by the print chemicals. Looking for an alternative, plant covering with shading nets have been studied. There are screens with different intensities, usually varying from 30% to 70% shading. The initial investment is higher, compared to the use of newspapers or paper bags, but the screens, when handled correctly and stored under appropriate conditions, can be used over several production cycles diluting its cost over time.

In a first trial, four treatments were studied in a 'Pérola' pineapple field: brown paper bags, black screens with 50% and 70% shading, and the control without protection. The second trial had six treatments: black screens with shading of 30%, 35%, 40% and 50%, blue screen with 30% shading and brown paper bags. All treatments were applied right after closure of the last flowers, about 90 to 100 days after flowering forcing treatment. Treatments efficiency on fruit burning prevention was evaluated based on the intensity of external symptoms, expressed by a severity scale with five scores, ranging from complete absence of symptoms (score 1) until the presence of cracks between the fruitlets and black necrosis on the fruit rind (score 5).

In the first trial, unprotected fruits presented a score close to 5, classified as a commercial loss

due to intense burning, with cracks between fruitlets and pulp necrosis. The other treatments studied, 50% and 70% shading screens and brown paper bags, showed efficient fruit burning control without losses.

Data obtained in the second trial were analyzed and classified into three groups by the Scott-Knott test. The 50% shading screen gave the most efficient fruit protection, followed by the 40% shading screen. Treatments of 30% and 35% shading, blue screen and paper bag formed the group considered less efficient in protecting the fruits against sunburn. Fruit protection by paper bags was reduced due to damage caused by rains and winds. In addition, paper bags are not easy to be placed over the fruits, requiring much labor force, and cannot be reused.

Fruit quality was not affected by the treatments studied in the first trial and presented small differences in soluble solids and acidity among treatments in the second one. Overall performance in both trials was the best for the treatment using a 50% shading screen as pineapple field cover from flower closure to fruit harvest. This practice has been recommended for use in substitution of fruit by fruit covering with newspaper or paper bags. The screen should be removed at the time of harvest and stored in a protected dry place, without luminosity, in order to be reused when needed in new pineapple fields.

Does shading favor development and productivity of pineapple under semiarid conditions?

D. H. Reinhardt, Embrapa Cassava & Fruits

This is a question to be answered by Embrapa's pineapple research team over the following years. Some facts or visual observations made in different regions and environmental conditions have drawn attention to this issue.

Frequently, cv. Pérola pineapple plants show leaf yellowing and symptoms of Mg deficiency during periods of high air temperature and high solar radiation. Another cultivar, the 'Imperial', has shown improved growth when cultivated in the interrow spaces of a cocoa plantation in South Bahia. 'Pérola' plants grown in a field without normal weeding practice presented improved development in comparison to those plants in the neighboring "clean" field during the high summer period in Maranhão State, Northeast Brazil. In Mexico, INIFAP has developed a large research program and defined a complete system for MD-2 pineapple cultivation under shading net in the field.

Motivated by all these aspects, studies have been started on this issue in the semiarid region, where 'Pérola' pineapple plant leaf yellowing and appearance of visual symptoms of Mg deficiencies are common during hot and dry periods. The studies are being carried out in partnership with a local pineapple grower in the municipality of Itaberaba, at 12°38'28" latitude South, 40°14'44" longitude West and 275 m altitude. Itaberaba has an annual production of about 30 million 'Pérola' fruits by more than 700 small growers.

This region has a typical semiarid climate of a BSh type according to Köppen-Geiger, with average annual temperatures of 24.4 °C, average minimum of 16.6 °C in July and average maximum of 31.4 °C in January. The daily temperature amplitude is 10 °C to 11 °C throughout the year, and the average annual rainfall is 747 mm, with monthly volumes of less than 40 mm from May to October. From October to April, over autumn and summer, temperatures are above 30 °C during a major part of the day and insolation is very high, as there is a low formation of clouds during long periods.

In randomized block designs and four replications and use of at least 80 plants per plot, treatments are being studied using 30% and 50% black shading net, applied during the vegetative and reproductive phases of the plant cycle. In a separate trial, with similar design, the shading effect is sought by spraying over the leaves, at different cycle phases and frequencies, a product, developed by a private start-up company, which has shown a solar radiation mitigating effect in some other fruit crops.

Black shading screen has been previously studied on its effect on pineapple fruit protection during pre-harvest stages. Results have been positive, demonstrating efficient protection of fruits against sunburn, maintaining fruit quality and in some cases, increase of fruit size.

Cover crops intercropped with pineapple

G. C. Adorian¹, R. Lorençoni², R. B. M. Garcia³, M. A. B. Pereira⁴, M. F. R. Santos⁵, R. B. Marques⁶, N. S. Santos⁶, A. S. de Sousa⁵, C. M. de Souza⁷, S. C. Siebeneichler⁷, A. P. de Matos⁸

¹Catholic University Center of Tocantins, Palmas, TO; ²Federal Institute of Tocantins, Palmas, TO; ³Empresa Agroplante, Miranorte do Tocantins, TO; ⁴University of Gurupi (UNIRG), Gurupi- TO; ⁵Agronomist, Gurupi, TO; ⁶Undergraduate student of Agronomy, UFT, Gurupi, TO; ⁷Federal University of Tocantins, Gurupi, TO; ⁸Emprapa Cassava&Fruits, Cruz das Almas, BA.

Abstract

The pineapple crop has a slow initial growth. The use of intercropping in the first months of pineapple cultivation is important for soil conservation, as long as there is no high competition for nutrients and light. The objective of this work was to evaluate the effect of cover crops intercropped with pineapple on the characteristics of the 'D' leaf, on yield and fruit quality of pineapple cv. Pérola. Massai grass, yard grass, jack bean and spontaneous plants were evaluated as cover crops intercropped, in comparison with pineapple grown in monocrop system. During the vegetative cycle biometric evaluations were done on pineapple 'D' leaves. Just before the treatment of flowering forcing, 'D' leaves were sampled for foliar analysis. At harvest, yield, fruit size and quality were determined. Intercropping with jack bean had a negative effect on pineapple plant growth, fruit size and quality, but increased the ammoniacal nitrogen content in 'D' leaves. Massai grass, yard grass and spontaneous vegetation as soil cover presented smaller biomass accumulation than jack bean, and had only slight effects on pineapple growth and production.

Keywords: *Ananas comosus* var. *comosus*, soil management, mineral nutrition.

Introduction

The state of Tocantins has been one of the main pineapple producing States in Brazil. In 2020, 98.5 million fruits were harvested in 4,727 ha, with a yield of 20,843 fruits ha⁻¹ (IBGE, 2021). A major part of this production occurs in an off-season period, with low offer and higher fruit prices and improved farmer profit. The largest pineapple producing poles in Tocantins are located in the central region. Most fruits are sold in the national market, but a small part is exported with higher profitability (EMBRAPA, 2014; Araújo et al., 2018).

Tocantins is located in the center of Brazil, presenting environmental conditions that favor the production of high quality pineapple fruits, as described by Pereira et al. (2009). However, good agricultural practices must be used to meet the increasing standards required by consumers (Neves, 2006). In Tocantins, pineapples are cultivated in a double row system with 1.2 m between double rows. Under regional environmental conditions in rainfed pineapple fields, plant growth is rather slow and the interrow space remains uncovered for at least six months. The intercropping with adequate cover crops could protect the soil from high insolation and major erosion.

The use of intercropping is not a common practice among the pineapple growers. In Tocantins, pineapple is grown as monocrop and weed control, usually performed up to six months after planting, is based on pre-emergent herbicide application and/or manual hoeing, causing soil surface exposure favoring loss of soil, organic matter, and nutrients. Intercropping with cover crops may mitigate those losses, conserve moisture and improve physical, chemical and biological properties of the soil (Araújo et al., 2018; Bezerra et al., 1995; Cunha, 2004; Perin, Guerra and Teixeira, 2003; Siebeneichler et al., 2019).

Intercropping can be done with short-cycle food crops such as beans (*Vigna* and *Phaseolus*), peanuts and others. Intercropped plantations are best recommended for small areas, and can also be used between the lines of tree or shrub species, such as acerola, cashew, cassava, banana and citrus, among others (Matos e Sanches, 2011).

Adequate biomass production is one of the important aspects to be considered when choosing a plant to cover the soil, in addition to the time for nutrient cycling, release of C-CO₂, and its capacity for mineralization (Araújo Neto et al., 2014).

Despite the existence of some reports on pineapple grown in intercropping system, little is known about benefits or interferences of such a practice on pineapple development and yield. Just like weeds, cover crop plants may compete for nutrients and light, delaying pineapple plant development and yield (Maia, Aspiazú, Pegoraro, 2018; Reinhardt and Cunha, 1984). For this purpose, plants must be identified that provide soil protection without negative effects on fruit quality and productivity of the crop (Andrigueto, 2002). The objective of this study was to evaluate the effect of cover crops intercropping on 'Pérola' pineapple growth, yield and fruit quality.

Materials and Methods

The experiment was carried out in the Cedro farm, located in the municipality of Miracema do Tocantins, TO, at 09°30' to 10°20' South and 48°00' to 48°50' West, and an altitude of 197 meter. The climate is a tropical one, with total yearly precipitation of 1,534 mm with a wet season from October to April (1,447 mm) and a dry season from May to September (77 mm). The average monthly minimum temperature varies from 21 to 23°C and the maximum temperatures from 30 to 35°C (site www.climatempo.com.br).

The experimental design used was a randomized blocks one, with five treatments, represented by four cover crops and pineapple grown in monocrop system, and four replications. Each plot consisted of five double rows, each double row with 30 pineapple plants, spaced at 1.40 x 0.5 x 0.45 m. Data were collected from 74 plants of the three central rows.

The experiment was planted during the rainy season, using pineapple slips (400 g average weight). The cover crops intercropped with pineapple were the following: 1) Massai grass (*Panicum maximum* x *Panicum infestum*) sown between the pineapple double rows, in an area of 3.6 m², with a total of 413 plants/m²; 2) Yard grass (*Eleusine indica*) sown between the pineapple double rows, in an area of 3.6 m², with a total of 1,770 plants; 3) Jack beans (*Canavalia ensiformis*) planted in a spacing of 0.2 m x 0.4 m, with seven plants per linear meter, in a total area of 2.4 m²; 4) Spontaneous plants

grown without any control between each double row in an area of 3.6m². In the pineapple monocrop treatment the space between the double rows was kept weed free throughout the cycle. As for the consort plants, they were sown 15 days after planting the pineapple seedlings and were cut before the pineapple induction, so the total period of the consortium was around twelve months.

The monthly dry mass production of the cover plants was evaluated by randomly throwing a square with the internal dimension of 0.0625 m² and cutting the shoot of the plants within this square. The material was placed in a paper bag and dried in a forced circulation oven at 70°C for 72 hours, then weighed on an analytical balance. Such a procedure was repeated three times in each plot for each evaluation time. Data were collected every 30 days until 210 days after planting (DAP).

Throughout the pineapple cycle, 'D' leaves were sampled for evaluation of dry mass content and determination of macro and micronutrients levels. 'D' leaf sampling occurred at a two months interval, starting four months after planting and ending at the flowering induction treatment. Pineapple flowering forcing was done at thirteen months after planting, using calcium carbide diluted in water. Fruits were harvested five months later and evaluated for the following variables: fruit circumference (cm) in the central part of the fruit; fruit size with and without crown (cm); fruit weight with crown (g); yield (Kg ha⁻¹); titratable acidity (TA), expressed in % citric acid; total soluble solids content (TSS, °Brix), using a portable refractometer; and the TSS/TA ratio. Data were submitted to analysis of variance and means were compared by the Tukey test at 5%, using the statistical program SISVAR (2003).

Results

As expected, 'D' leaves dry mass increased with pineapple plant development along its vegetative cycle, in all treatments, with higher values obtained for the monocrop treatment (**Figure 1**). Jack beans as intercrop determined a larger reduction of pineapple 'D' leaf dry mass over the entire evaluation cycle. 'D' leaves are the leaves

physiologically most active and hence are used for pineapple plant development measurements during the vegetative period (Cunha and Cabral, 1999; Vilela, Pergoraro, Maia, 2015).

In comparison to the other cover crops studied, jack beans presented higher dry mass content over the entire evaluation period (**Figure 2**).

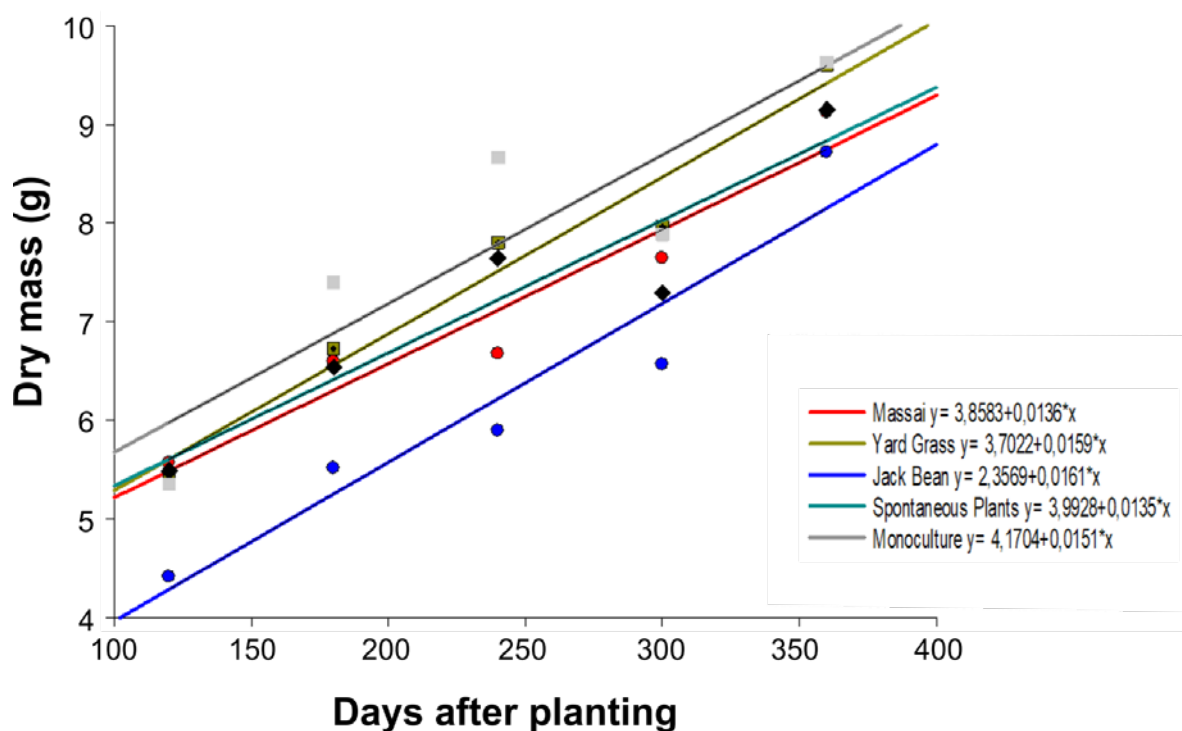


Figure 1. Dry mass content of pineapple 'D' leaves collected throughout the plant development cycle, from four months after planting up to the flowering induction treatment.

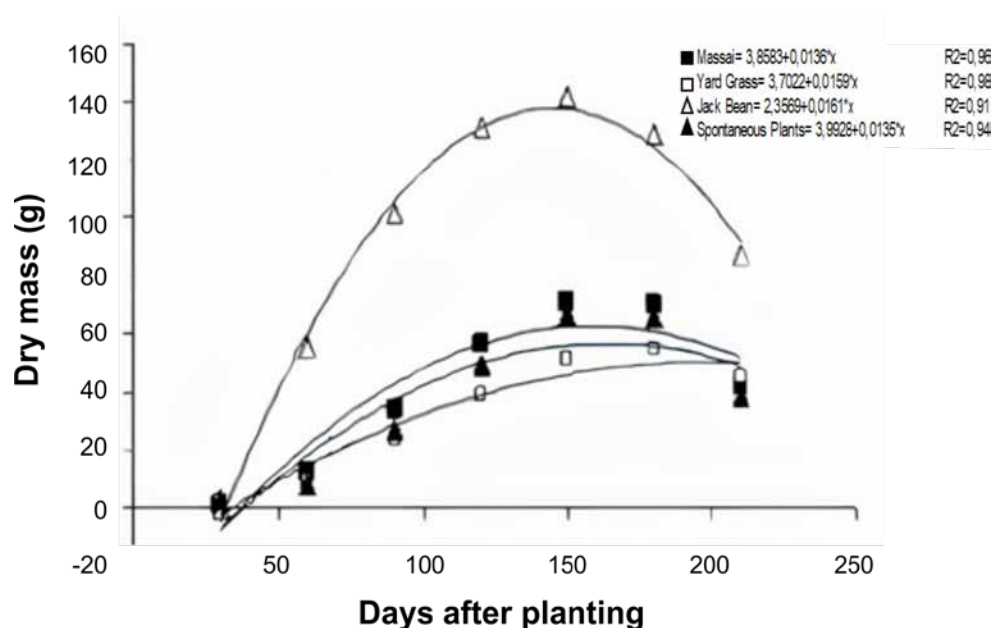


Figure 2. Dry mass content (g) of the cover crops grown in the interspace of pineapple double rows.

There was no major significant effect of the cover crops on the macro and micronutrient levels shown by the pineapple 'D' leaves (**Table 1**). However, the ammonia-N content was higher for

pineapple plants intercropped with jack bean and massai grass. And the chloride values were higher for 'D' leaves of pineapple plants intercropped with massai grass, yard grass or spontaneous vegetation.

Table 1. Pineapple 'D' leaves contents of macro and micronutrients as influenced by the intercrop cover crops massai grass (Mg), yard Grass (Yg), jack Bean (Jb) and spontaneous plants (Sp), in comparison to the pineapple monocrop (Mono).

Treat	N-NO ₃	N-NH ₄	P	K	Ca	Mg	S	B	Cl	Cu	Fe	Mn	Mo	Zn
	----- g kg ⁻¹ -----						----- mg kg ⁻¹ -----							
Mono	0,72	9,29	0,74	14,3	5,38	2,49	0,73	19,6	4,10	6,4	291	138	0,72	10,9
Mg	0,65 ^{ns}	10,2 ⁺	0,82 ^{ns}	16,5 ^{ns}	5,04 ^{ns}	2,52 ^{ns}	0,82 ^{ns}	20,1 ^{ns}	5,50 ⁺	6,6 ^{ns}	236 ^{ns}	122 ^{ns}	0,32 ^{ns}	11,5 ^{ns}
Yg	0,73 ^{ns}	9,70 ^{ns}	0,78 ^{ns}	16,5 ^{ns}	5,41 ^{ns}	2,60 ^{ns}	0,71 ^{ns}	20,4 ^{ns}	5,12 ⁺	6,41 ^{ns}	233 ^{ns}	138 ^{ns}	0,71 ^{ns}	11,0 ^{ns}
Jb	0,69 ^{ns}	10,2 ⁺	0,74 ^{ns}	15,9 ^{ns}	4,90 ^{ns}	2,30 ^{ns}	0,84 ^{ns}	20,0 ^{ns}	4,60 ^{ns}	6,34 ^{ns}	218 ^{ns}	123 ^{ns}	0,57 ^{ns}	10,6 ^{ns}
Sp	0,66 ^{ns}	9,59 ^{ns}	0,79 ^{ns}	17,4 ^{ns}	5,51 ^{ns}	2,60 ^{ns}	0,77 ^{ns}	19,9 ^{ns}	4,96 ⁺	6,4 ^{ns}	188 ^{ns}	126 ^{ns}	0,30 ^{ns}	10,7 ^{ns}

Ns=not significant; +significant difference in relation to the monocrop value.

Pineapple fruit weight was significantly reduced when the plant was intercropped with jack beans (**Table 2**). The other treatments studied caused a slight, statistically not significant reduction in comparison to the monocrop treatment. Jack beans intercropped determined a reduction of fruit circumference and length without crown, whereas

Massai grass caused reductions of fruit length with and without crown and length without crown. There was a statistically not significant reduction of pineapple productivity for all cover crops treatment studied, with jack beans determining the lowest value (Table 2).

Table 2. Circumference, fruit length with and without crown, fruit weight and yield of pineapple grown intercropped with Massai Grass (Mg), Yard Grass (Yg), Jack Bean (Jb), Spontaneous vegetation (Sv) as cover crops and in monoculture (Mono).

Treatments	Circumference	Fruit length with crown	Fruit length without crown	Fruit Weight	Productivity
	----- cm -----			g	Kg ha ⁻¹
Mg	36,1 a	31,3 b	16,8 b	1.236ab	21.832 a
Yg	35,9 ab	32,1 ab	17,4 ab	1.237ab	21.703 a
Jb	34,9 b	31,6 ab	16,5 b	1.117 b	18.305 a
Sv	36,1 a	32,2 ab	17,2 b	1.255 a	22.749 a
Mono	36,6 a	32,9 a	18,2 a	1.326 a	24.197 a

Means followed by the same letter do not differ from each other by Tukey test at 5%.

Pineapple fruit quality was not significantly affected by the intercropping treatments studied (**Table 3**). The soluble solids (SS) contents ranged from 12.9

to 13.6°Brix, titratable acidity (AT) from 1.01 to 0.96 % citric acid (rather high for 'Pérola' fruits) and SS/AT ratio from 13.32 to 14.08 (rather low).

Table 3. Soluble Solids (SS), titratable acidity (TA) and SS/TA ratio of pineapple fruits from plants intercropped with massai grass, yard grass, jack bean and spontaneous vegetation (Sv) as cover crops, compared to monocrop (Mono).

Treatment	Soluble Solids (°Brix)	Titratable Acidity (AT)	Ratio (SS/AT)
Massai grass	13,58 a	1,01 a	13,44 a
Yard grass	13,31 a	0,99 a	13,37 a
Jack beans	13,41 a	0,97 a	13,83 a
Sv	13,59 a	0,96 a	14,08 a
Mono	12,94 a	0,97 a	13,32 a

Means followed by the same letter do not differ from each other by Tukey test at 5%.

Discussion

The negative effect of jack beans on pineapple plant development and yield may be due to the competition of that cover crop for productions factors over the pineapple cycle, especially during the initial stages of the pineapple development (Cunha and Cabral, 1999). Jack beans accumulated higher shoot dry mass contents (Figures 1 and 2), indicating to be more competitive than the other cover crops studied. Lisbon-Silva et al. (2015) reported similar results showing that jack beans, used as cover crop intercrop, affected pineapple plant growth, nutrient supply and fruit development. Siebeneichler et al. (2019) also observed a reduction in pineapple fruit size, when the plant was intercropped with another legume, *Vigna* beans, indicating that legumes may not be a good alternative for intercropping with pineapple.

The other cover crops studied, which were Massai grass, yard grass and spontaneous vegetation, affected much less pineapple development and yield, and may be better alternatives for this purpose than jack beans. One favorable aspect of jack beans intercropping was the increase in ammonia-N in the 'D' leaves of pineapple, an effect certainly related to the capacity of biological nitrogen fixation by a legume like jack bean. The N accumulated in its tissues, after its decomposition, may release the nutrient to the soil, becoming available for absorption by pineapple plants (Auras; Zilli, 2018; Burle et al., 2006). The higher ammonia-N in the 'D' leaves of plants intercropped

with massai grass may be due to better nutrient cycling. It is inferred that these species have retained this element in their straw and, during its decomposition process, it was absorbed by the pineapple plant (Epstein; Bloom, 2006).

According to Embrapa's soil and plant chemical analyses handbook (EMBRAPA, 1999), some values found for nutrients in this study are below the standards established for pineapple. Boron, copper and manganese values were within the standards in all treatments. Phosphorus was within the required standard only when massai grass was used as cover crop intercrop, and iron was within standards in the treatment with spontaneous vegetation, but for the other treatments, it showed values higher than the required ones. When compared to the values reported by Tavares et al. (2015), the values are equivalent, except for K and S. Regarding to micronutrients, the levels reported by Tavares et al. (2015) were lower than those found in this study.

Siebeneichler et al. (2002) obtained higher values for nitrogen, phosphorus, potassium, sulfur, zinc, iron and manganese in pineapple plants grown in the northern coastal region of the State of Rio de Janeiro, Brazil. However, the fruits produced in the two regions have similar weight, suggesting that plant nutrition values vary from one region to another, probably due to soil and climatic conditions.

Fruits harvested in this study presented higher acidity and lower SS/TA ratio than usually observed for fruits produced in the State of Tocantins. Pereira et al. (2009) reported SS/TA values varying from

20.3 to 40.4 for fruits marketed in that State. The SS contents were also lower than desired for fresh consumption in Brazil, which correspond to values between 14 and 16°Brix (Chitarra & Chitarra, 2005).

Conclusions

The intercropping of pineapple with jack beans as cover crop, in spite of increasing ammoniacal nitrogen content of pineapple 'D' leaves, had a negative effect on plant growth, as expressed by reduction of 'D' leaf dry mass, on fruit size and yield.

Massai grass, yard grass and spontaneous vegetation as soil cover presented smaller biomass accumulation than jack bean, and had only slight effects on pineapple growth and production.

References

- Andrigeuto, J.R. (2002). Marco legal da produção integrada de frutas do Brasil. [s.l.] Ministério da Agricultura, Pecuária e Abastecimento do Brasil.
- Araújo, P.H.H., Manhaes, C.M.C., Azevedo, G. de S., Alves, T. S. (2018). Diversidade da macrofauna edáfica em diferentes cultivos agrícolas na região Sudeste do Tocantins. **Nucleus**, v. 15, n. 1, p. 399–406.
- Araújo Neto, S.E.D., Silva, A.N.D., Kusdra, J.F., Kolln, F.T., Andrade Neto, R.D.C. (2014). Atividade biológica de solo sob cultivo múltiplo de maracujá, abacaxi, milho, mandioca e plantas de cobertura. **Revista Ciência Agronômica**, v. 45, n. 4, p. 650–658.
- Auras, N., Zilli, J., Soares, L.D.B., Fontana, J. (2018). Recomendação de uso de estirpes fixadoras de nitrogênio em leguminosas de importância agrônômica e florestal. Seropédica: Embrapa Agrobiologia, 2018. p. 38.
- Bezerra, J.E.F., Silva, A.B., Lederman, J.E., Reis, R.M.G. (1995). Manejo dos restos culturais do abacaxizeiro e sua influência na produção, qualidade dos frutos e na erosão do solo II. Dados do terceiro e quarto ciclos de produção. **Revista Brasileira de Fruticultura**, v. 17, p. 7–15.
- Burle, M. L., Carvalho, A. M., Amabile, R. F., Pereira, J. (2006). Caracterização das espécies de adubo verde. Cerrado: Adubação Verde. Carvalho, A. M., Amabile, R. F. Planaltina, DF : Embrapa Cerrados. p. 71-134.
- Chitarra, M.I.F., Chitarra, A.B. (2005). Qualidade pós-colheita de frutos e hortalças: fisiologia e manuseio. Lavras: ESAL/FAEPE, p. 783.
- Cunha, G.A.P. da., Cabral, J.R.S., Souza, L.F. da S. (1999). Cultivo do Abacaxizeiro-Consortiação e Rotação de Culturas. In: Cunha, G.A.P. da., Cabral, J.R.S., Souza, L.F. da S. (Org.) O abacaxizeiro: Cultivo, agroindústria e economia. Brasília: EMBRAPA Mandioca e Fruticultura, 480p.
- Embrapa. Manual de análises químicas do solo, plantas e fertilizantes. (2019). Google Acadêmico. Available at: <<https://scholar.google.com/scholar?oi=gsb90&q=MANUAL%20DE%20ANALISES%20QUIMICAS%20DE%20SOLO%2C%20PLANTAS%20E%20FERTILIZANTES&lookup=0&hl=pt-BR>>. Accessed on May 15, 2019.
- Epstein, E., Bloom, A.J. (2006) **Nutrição mineral de plantas, princípios e perspectivas**. Trad. Maria Edna Tenório Nunes - Londrina: Editora Planta, 86p.
- IBGE. Brasil em Síntese, Tocantins, Pesquisa. Produção Agrícola - Lavoura Temporária. Abacaxi. Available at: <https://cidades.ibge.gov.br/brasil/to/pesquisa/14/10193>. Accessed on April 5, 2022.
- Lisboa-Silva, F.R., Kashiwaqui, M.M., Borghezian, H.L.M., Silva, T.G., Kashiwaqui, E.A.L. (2019). Desenvolvimento do abacaxizeiro 'Smooth Cayenne' em cultivos consorciados com feijão-de-porco na região de Mundo Novo-MS. Available at: <https://www.researchgate.net/publication/274699028_6734>. Accessed on May 15, 2019.
- Maia, V.M., Aspiazú, I., Pegoraro, R.F. (2018). Sustainable weed control in pineapple. Weed control: Sustainability, hazards, and risks in cropping systems worldwide, p. 470.
- Matos, A.P. de, Sanches, N.F. (2011). Cultura do abacaxi: sistema de produção para a região de Itaberaba, Bahia. Embrapa Mandioca e Fruticultura-Docmentos (INFOTECA-E).
- Neves, M.C.P. (2006). Boas práticas agrícolas: segurança na produção agrícola de alimentos. Embrapa Agrobiologia-Docmentos (INFOTECA-E), 2006.
- Pereira, M.A.B. (2009). Quality of pineapple commercialized by Cooperfruto: Miranorte/Tocantins/Brazil. **Revista Brasileira de Fruticultura**, v. 31, n. 4, p. 1049–1053.
- Perin, A.; Guerra, J.G.M.; Teixeira, M.G. (2003). Cobertura do solo e acumulação de nutrientes pelo amendoim forrageiro. **Pesquisa Agropecuária Brasileira**, v. 38, n. 7, p. 791–796.
- Reinhardt, D.H.R.C., Cunha, G.A.P. da. (1984). Determinação do período crítico de competição de ervas daninhas em cultura de abacaxi 'Pérola'. **Pesquisa agropecuária brasileira**, v. 19, n. 4, p. 461–467.
- Siebeneichler, S.C., Monnerat, P.H., Carvalho, A.J.C. de, Silva, J.A. da S. (2002) Composição mineral da folha em abacaxizeiro: Efeito da parte da folha analisada. **Revista Brasileira de Fruticultura** 24.1: 194-98.
- Siebeneichler, S.C., Santos, E.R., Veloso, R.A., Pereira, M.A.B., Brito, R.F.F., Souza, C.M., Oliveira, F.N., Barilli, J., Ribeiro, M.M.C. (2019). Intercropping pineapple with rice or cowpea: An alternative for family farming in the State of Tocantins, Brazil. **Journal of Agricultural Science**, v. 11, n. 4.
- Tavares, G., Noronha, A.C. da S., Matos, A.P. de, Souza, A.F. de, Parry, M. (2015). Produção de abacaxi 'Perola' em diferentes doses de adubação em Floresta do Araguaia, Pará. Embrapa Mandioca e Fruticultura-Artigo em anais de congresso (ALICE). Anais...In: Simpósio Brasileiro da cultura do abacaxi, 6., Conceição do Araguaia, PA.
- Vilela, G.B., Pegoraro, R.F., Maia, V.M. (2015). Predição de produção do abacaxizeiro 'Vitória' por meio de características fitotécnicas e nutricionais. **Revista Ciência Agronômica**, v. 46, n. 4, p. 724–732.

L-PIÑA: computer system under development to simulate pineapple growth

P.P.O. da Silva¹, G. F. A. Rejaili¹, V.M. Maia², F.S. Lima¹

¹Instituto Federal de Educação Ciência e Tecnologia Baiano / Campus Guanambi, BA, Brazil ²Universidade Estadual de Montes Claros, Janaúba, MG, Brazil

Keywords: *Ananas comosus* var. *comosus*, L-System, 3D model, plant modeling.

Abstract

Studies on pineapple cultivation in the Brazilian semiarid region have been carried out since 2005 by the research group from the State University of Montes Claros and partner institutions. This work resulted in a robust database that allows modeling studies on the pineapple growth and development as influenced by different cultural practices. Based on the L-System plant growth method (Prusinkiewicz & Lindemayer, 1990), crop simulation models have emerged that provide interaction with the system in a virtual environment, demonstrating the results of variations in biotic and abiotic factors in several stages of plant growth and development in a visual/graphic (3D) manner. L-Peach (Lopez et al., 2010) and L-Almond (DeJong et al., 2017) can be cited as examples. The software under development will be open source and available in a Web environment (<https://l-pina.guanambi.ifbaiano.edu.br/>) and presented according to the characteristics that interfere with pineapple growth. In the user's interaction with the software, it will be possible to visualize the pineapple plant individually, where only one plant is used to perform the simulation (**Figure 1**), or by population, where several plants are grouped in a population to simulate a real crop. Based on the grammar of the L-System (Prusinkiewicz & Lindemayer, 1990), specific algorithms are being developed for the generation and growth of pineapple using the 3D modeling technique known as blend shapes. In this way, it will be possible to generate the graphic object in real time and more precise modifications of it using mathematical formulas. This software will have practical and theoretical applications in teaching, research, and extension.

References

- DeJong, T.M., Da Silva, D., Negron, C., Cieslak, M., Prusinkiewicz, P. (2017). The L-ALMOND model: a functional-structural virtual tree model of almond tree architectural growth, carbohydrate dynamics over multiple years. **Acta Horticulturae** 1160, 43-50. doi: 10.17660/ActaHortic.2017.1160.7
- Lopez, G., Favreau, R. R., Smith, C., DeJong, T. M. (2010). L-PEACH: A computer-based model to understand how peach trees grow. **HortTechnology** 20 (6), 983-990.
- Prusinkiewicz, P., Lindemayer, A. (1990). **The algorithmic beauty of plants**. New York: Springer-Verlag.



Figure 1. Visual comparison of field-grown pineapple image (left) and L-PIÑA graphic output (right).

Reduction of the water footprint of pineapple cultivation in semiarid region

V.M. Maia, B.S. da Silva, S.R. dos Santos, R.F. Pegoraro, E.A., Ferreira, A. M. Azevedo

Universidade Estadual de Montes Claros, Janaúba, Brazil

Keywords: *Ananas comosus* var. *comosus*, mulching, shading screen, water-absorbing polymer.

Introduction

The pineapple (*Ananas comosus* var. *comosus*) is a tropical fruit appreciated worldwide due to its characteristic aroma and flavor. It can be consumed in natura or processed. The pineapple world production was 28 million tons in 2019. Costa Rica was the main producer, followed by the Philippines and Brazil. The world average pineapple yield reached 25.04 t ha⁻¹ in 2019. In addition, the highest yields ranged from 128.32 to 68.67 t ha⁻¹ obtained by Indonesia, Costa Rica and Ghana. In Brazil, the pineapple has been cultivated in more than 70,000 hectares and the average yield was 36.12 t ha⁻¹ (FAOSTAT, 2021).

Although pineapple is a crassulacean acid metabolism plant, for commercial production the crop needs at least 50 mm of monthly rainfall or irrigation depth, which can reach 75 mm in regions with hot climates (Jimenez et al, 2018). Even considering the relatively low water requirement of pineapple, the inefficient water use in irrigation systems is a problem requiring more research efforts focused on technologies to reduce water loss by evaporation and leaching in the soil, as well as to increase water use efficiency by the plants.

Among those technologies, the use of mulching, shading screens and water-absorbing polymers can be mentioned. The individual or combined adoption of these technologies in pineapple cultivation can contribute to yield increases and improved fruit quality together with lower use of water and other inputs.

This study aimed to evaluate the effects of water-absorbing polymers, mulching, and shading screen on the reduction of the pineapple water footprint in a semiarid region.

Materials and Methods

The study was carried out in an experimental area located in the municipality of Janaúba, Minas Gerais State, at 15°43'48"S, 43°19'23"W and altitude of 533 m. The regional climate is classified as "Aw" according to Köppen, although it is inserted into the semiarid region. The soil is classified as Eutrophic Red Latosol.

The treatments were arranged in split plots, in a randomized complete block design, with three replications. The plots consisted of the following treatments: control (control); plastic mulching (PM) (white plastic 200 micras); organic mulching (OM); organic mulching + 50% red shading screen (OMS), plastic mulching + 50% red shading screen (PMS). The subplots presented two treatments: absence and presence of water-absorbing polymers placed into the planting hole (0.5 g per plant). The experimental plot consisted of two double rows each three meters long, spaced 0.9 x 0.4 x 0.3 m. Selected slips, about 40 cm long, of the variety IAC Fantastico were planted in January 2020.

The following variables were determined: percentage of plants with natural flowering (FN), leaf area index (LAI), D-leaf leaf area (DLA) and total leaf area (TLA). To determine the LAI, an AccuPAR ceptometer model LP-80 was used, operated according to the manufacturer's specifications, between 10h00 a.m. and 02h00 p.m., in each subplot; three readings were done, below and above the canopy, for each plant. The percentage of natural flowering was calculated from the number of plants that flowered before flowering forcing. The 'D' leaf area (DLA) and total leaf area (TLA) were determined according to the methodology described by Santos et al. (2018).

Data were submitted to univariate analysis of variance and the means compared by the Tukey test at 5%. Statistical analyses were done using the R statistical software (ExpDes.pt package).

Results and discussion

The use of water-absorbing polymers did not influence the percentage of natural flowering (FN) of the plants (**Table 1**). The treatments with the lowest means of natural flowering (FN) were

organic mulching + red shade net (OMS) and plastic mulching + red shade net (PMS), which did not differ statistically from each other. The highest percentages of natural flowering were observed in the control treatment, plastic (PM) and organic mulching (OM) (**Table 1**).

Table 1 - Percentage of natural flowering and vegetative characteristics in pineapple plants as a function of the use of mulching, red shading screen and water absorption polymers (WAP).

Treatments	Natural flowering		*LAI	
	With WAP	Without WAP	With WAP	Without WAP
Control	58,3 Aa	50,0 Aa	4,9 Bb	5,1 Ca
PM	50,0 Aa	41,6 Aa	5,1 Ba	4,9 Ca
OMS	04,1 Ba	00,0 Ba	6,6 Aa	6,1 Bb
PMS	12,5 Ba	08,3 Ba	6,4 Ab	6,7 Aa
OM	50,0 Aa	45,8 Aa	5,0 Ba	4,6 Cb
CV (%)	28,2	20,1	4,7	2,1

Treatments	'D' leaf area		Total leaf area	
	With WAP	Without WAP	With WAP	Without WAP
Control	710,3 Ba	690,4 Ba	12743,5 Ba	12397,1 Ba
PM	685,4 Ba	702,9 Ba	12310,9 Ba	12614,7 Ba
OMS	710,1 Ba	694,1 Ba	12740,2 Ba	12462,1 Ba
PMS	895,0 Aa	820,7 Ab	15962,7 Aa	14667,9 Ab
OM	694,2 Ba	658,6 Ba	12462,9 Ba	11843,4 Ba
CV (%)	8,9	5,1	8,7	5,0

The means followed by the same letters, lowercase in the lines and uppercase in the columns, do not differ from each other by the Tukey test ($p < 0.05$). Treatments: Control, plastic mulching (PM), organic mulching + 50% red shading screen (OMS), plastic mulching + 50% red shading screen (PMS) and organic mulching (OM). *Significant effect for the interaction between the treatments and polymers.

Natural flowering of pineapple is stimulated by endogenous and exogenous factors. Pineapple is considered a quantitative short-day plant. The low nocturnal temperatures ($< 20^{\circ}\text{C}$) associated with the shortening of days (< 11.5 hours) observed in the southern hemisphere, in the months of June, July and August, are the major environmental stimuli for natural flowering of this species (Cunha,

2005; Bartholomew, 2014; Bartholomew and Sanewski, 2018). This phenomenon, however, is undesirable because it results in non-uniformity hindering adequate cultural practices during the reproductive period, spreading the harvest and affecting fruit quality.

The effect of inhibiting or reducing natural flowering in treatments with red shading screens can be understood as the response of phytochromes to the wavelengths (irradiance quality) that reach the leaves and are perceived by those pigments.

There was no significant interaction between the main treatments and the use of polymers for the vegetative growth variables 'D' leaf area and total leaf area. However, there was an interaction for the leaf area index (LAI) (**Table 1**).

The plastic mulching + 50% red shading screen (PMS) treatment presented significantly higher averages for 'D' leaf area and total leaf area. In this same treatment, the use of the polymer determined higher DLA and TLA values, but a lower LAI. Some other effects of the treatments studied are shown in **Table 1**, but there is no clear evidence for a significant positive effect of the use of polymers in this study.

Red shading screens transfer more light from the red wavelength spectrum and diffuse the light that passes through the mesh, with positive impact on plant development (LI, 2006). This possibly promoted the preservation of moisture and reduced soil temperature, favoring plant root growth. In addition, the plastic mulching used reflects the light that reaches its white surface, thereby returning to the plant canopy contributing to plant light absorption for photosynthesis. These positive effects of plastic mulching, in interaction with the red screen, on plant growth and development agree with results reported by Oliveira et al. (2021) in a study on 'Vitória' pineapple. The use of plastic mulching together with the shading screen probably determined a microclimate with some thermal comfort, favoring vegetative growth.

Treatments like these that determine faster vegetative growth, make it possible to force earlier pineapple plant flowering, shortening the crop cycle, another factor that may help to reduce crop water consumption improving its water footprint. And shading screens can be reused for at least two pineapple production cycles, reducing its cost.

Conclusions

The use of red shading screen associated with plastic and organic mulching reduced natural flowering rates of the pineapple plants.

Plastic mulching associated with red shading screen increased the vegetative growth of the pineapple plants. In this treatment, there was also

a positive effect of the use of water-absorbing polymer at planting.

The combined use of plastic mulching with red shading screen and water-absorbing polymer may contribute to a significant reduction of the water footprint of a pineapple crop under semiarid conditions.

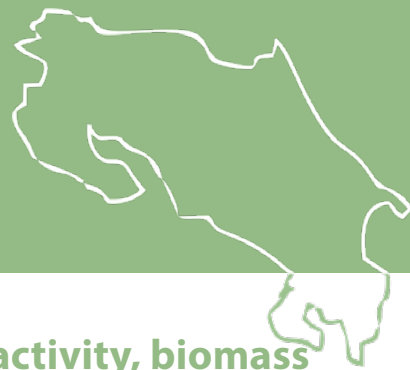
Acknowledgement

To the Minas Gerais Research Support Foundation (FAPEMIG), to the Coordination for the Improvement of Higher Education Personnel – Financing Code 001 (CAPES 001) and to the National Council for Scientific and Technological Development (CNPq), for granting scholarships.

References

- Bartholomew, D.P. (2014). History and perspectives on the role of ethylene in pineapple flowering. *Acta Horticulturae* 1042, 269-284. Doi: 10.17660/ActaHortic.2014.1042.33
- Bartholomew, D.P., Sanewski, G.M. (2018). Inflorescence and fruit development and yield. In: Sanewski, G.M., Bartholomew, D.P. and Paull, R.E. **The pineapple: botany, production and uses**. CAB International, Wallingford, p. 175-202.
- Cunha, G.A.P. da. (2005). Applied aspects of pineapple flowering. **Bragantia**, 64 (4), p. 499-516.
- FAOSTAT. Food and Agriculture Organization of the United Nations. Crops and Livestock products. Available at <<http://www.fao.org/faostat/es/#data/QCL>> Accessed on 02 de setembro de 2021.
- Jiménez, J.V., Sanewski, G.M., Reinhardt, D.H., Bartholomew, D.P. (2018). Cultural System. In: Sanewski, G.M., Bartholomew, D.P. and Paull, R.E. **The pineapple: botany, production and uses**. CAB International, Wallingford, p. 175-202.
- Li, J.C. (2006). Uso de mallas en invernaderos. *Horticultura Internacional*, 1, p. 86-91.
- Oliveira, F.T.G. de, et. al. (2021) Desenvolvimento de abacaxizeiros e qualidade de frutos sob diferentes métodos de controle de plantas daninhas. **Research, Society and Development**, v. 10, n.13, 2021.
- Santos, M.P.D., Maia, V.M., Oliveira, F.S., Pegoraro, R.F., Santos, S.R.D. and Aspiazú, I., (2018). Estimation of total leaf area and 'D' leaf area of pineapple from biometric characteristics. **Revista Brasileira de Fruticultura**, v. 40, n. 6 (e-556).

News from Costa Rica



***Effect of temperature and solar radiation on CAM activity, biomass accumulation, sensitivity to natural induction and harvest index of 'MD-2' pineapple in Costa Rica.**

Jhonny Vásquez Jiménez ¹, Duane P. Bartholomew ²

¹Doctorado en Ciencias Naturales para el Desarrollo ITCR-UNA-UNED, Costa Rica.

²Department of Tropical Plant & Soil Science. University of Hawaii Manoa, Honolulu, HI, jvasquez@proagrocr.com, duaneb@hawaii.edu

Most studies of the CAM photosynthetic pathway have been “pathway-focused “ while few have examined the productive implications of CAM in commercial crops such as pineapple. As a result, there are knowledge gaps on specific physiological processes of agronomic interest, such as natural induction of fruiting and the crop harvest index. Research to narrow the knowledge gaps will be focused on understanding the ecophysiology of the 'MD-2' pineapple cultivar. The objectives include a study of CAM photosynthate production and allocation to growth and glucans storage reserves. This study will be carried out in contrasting natural conditions simultaneously at masl of 90 (dry tropic), 175 (humid tropic) and 1570 (very humid temperate

cold) at different sowing dates and tissues will be sampled at different phenological states that have been developed. The main hypothesis is that differences in temperature and solar radiation under mentioned natural conditions affect the plant's reserve capacity. The study of the plasticity and allometry of allocation has important implications for plant production systems. Therefore, improving the understanding of relationships “potential of the source and strength of the sink” by quantifying metabolites (glucose, sucrose, fructose, and glucans) in leaves and stems associated with phenological stage, will provide a better physiological understanding of mentioned phenomena's, which depend of the glucans reserve capacity of the plant.

*Abstract presented at the XXVII Seminário Internacional en Ciencias Naturales para el Desarrollo, Universidad Nacional de Costa Rica



Natural flowering of 'MD-2' pineapple. Main agronomic challenge of Pineapple Agroindustry in Costa Rica.

News from Dominican Republic

Traffic light methodology for the application of Good Agricultural Practices (GAP) in agroecosystems with pineapple (*Ananas comosus* L. Merrill): Results in pineapple plantations of ASOPROPIMOPLA, Dominican Republic

Hermann A. Jürgen Pohlen, Dennis José Salazar Centeno, Manuel Ramos Quezada, Joelin Santos Contreras

The principles of Good Agricultural Practices (GAP) are basic tools and guides for successful agricultural and livestock production and guarantee high standards in the agronomic management of crops and their post-harvest. These are carried out in harmony with the economic, ecological and social conditions in the agroecosystems and in each farm. In all cases, it is essential that production techniques and methods can be identified that guarantee the viability of these activities within the integrated crop management, so that they contribute to the safety and traceability of pineapple in its production chain.

In the pineapple plantations of ASOPROPIMOPLA (Asociación de Productores de Piñas de Monte Plata), whose production area covers 233 ha, this methodology was applied for the first time in the Dominican Republic. First, it was necessary to adapt the standard methodology to pineapple cultivation and site conditions. This resulted in a total of 13 pillars, such as: 1) History and organization of the farm by lot; 2) Soil management and conservation; 3) Origin of planting material and cultivars; 4) Management of in-vitro cultures and propagule quality; 5) Pineapple planting systems; 6) Management of intercropping, the mulch system and different life cycles; 7) Weed management; 8) Nutrition management; 9) Pest and disease management; 10) Irrigation and management of floral stimulation; 11) Management of fruit harvest, storage and packing; 12) Management of the processes of fruit selection, packing and transport to the ports; 13) Social care, capacity building and training. Each pillar presents several components (a total of 55), whose purpose is to document,

evaluate, monitor and improve the state of the art of Good Agricultural Practices by fruit growers.

The traffic light methodology works in such a way that its lights or bulbs for the respective components exist as a model before evaluating an agroecosystem with its respective lots. In the case of the pineapple agroecosystem, there are 16 components in red, 16 in yellow and 23 in green (Figure 1).

Estándar: Puntos críticos de BPA en piña



© Pohlen y Salazar 2022

Figure 1. Complete set of 55 control points for horticultural agroecosystems with pineapple.

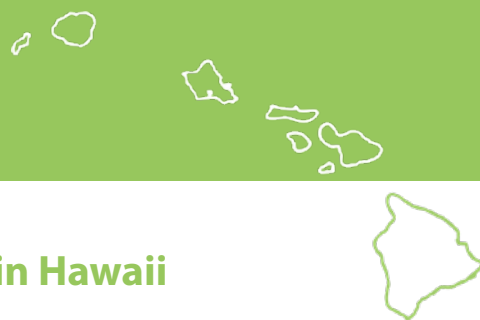
The results obtained reflect a high standard in pineapple production in ASOPROPIMOPLA. Its 13 farms with 571 lots, which produce a very juicy pineapple with impeccable flavor, will be programmed in a defined system for the 52 weeks of the year. Especially for pillars 1, 3, 5 and 10, methodologies were developed, whose objective is a decisive improvement of Good Agricultural Practices (GAP) in the pineapple plantations of ASOPROPIMOPLA. The current situation shows

only two components with a red light and four components with a yellow one, which should be fixed soon.

This research will be presented in more detail in the Dominican Republic, which has the pleasure of presiding the X edition of the International Pineapple Symposium, which will be held in 2023

with the theme "Protection and Management of Biodiversity: A Concern for Agriculture of the 21st Century". This event will be held in Uvero Alto, La Altagracia province in the east of the Dominican Republic. The Pineapple Symposium is an activity of the Tropical and Subtropical Fruits and Nuts Division of the International Society of Horticultural Sciences (ISHS).

News from Hawaii



A review of bacterial heart rot of pineapple in Hawaii

L. Wong, A. Alvarez, R. E. Paull, and B. Sipes

University of Hawaii at Manoa

The first record of pineapple in Hawaii dates to 1813 in Don Francisco de Paula Marin's diary which implied that pineapple had already been in Hawaii for quite some time (Bartholomew et al., 2012). Between 1886 and 1893 James Kidwell and other growers collected many different varieties of pineapple worldwide and planted them in Hawaii. As the importance of pineapple increased in Hawaii, the Territorial Legislature passed a law in 1941 prohibiting the import of all bromeliads into Hawaii except by permit to prevent disease outbreaks that could impact the pineapple industry. Despite the long history of pineapple cultivation in Hawaii,

no incidents of bacterial pineapple heart rot were recorded until 2003.

The pathogen

Bacterial heart rot and fruit collapse in pineapple was first observed in Malaysia in 1935 (Thompson, 1937; cited in Lim and Lowings, 1979). Symptoms include heart rot (**Figure 1A**), necrotic water-soaked lesions with gaseous bubbles under the leaves (**Figure 1B**), a foul odor, and rotted fruit. Decay may progress up the peduncle and into the fruit (**Figure 1C**).



Figure 1. Disease symptoms of bacterial heart rot of pineapple: heart rot (A), gaseous bubbles and water-soaked lesions (B), and progression of rotting tissues into the peduncle (C).

The bacterial pathogen associated with this pineapple heart rot was first identified as *Erwinia carotovora*, a gram negative, peritrichous, rod shaped, soft rot pathogen (Johnson, 1957; cited by Lim and Lowings, 1979), but was later reidentified as *E. chrysanthemi* (Lim and Lowings, 1979). When bacterial pineapple heart rot appeared in

Hawaii in 2003, the pathogen was identified as *E. chrysanthemi*, but in 2005 all *E. chrysanthemi* strains were reclassified into six separate *Dickeya* species (Samson et al., 2005). All Hawaiian strains were considered *Dickeya* sp. until they could be reclassified using molecular genetic methods. In 2013, a multi-locus sequence analysis (genetic

Photos: L. Wong

classification method) showed that *Dickeya* strains isolated from infected pineapple in Hawaii were closely related to the original Malaysian pineapple strain, and both groups were most closely related to *D. zae* although the pineapple strains were sufficiently distinct to warrant classification into new species (Marrero et al., 2013). As phylogenetic analysis of bacterial pathogens advanced over the next 8 years, new *Dickeya* species were described, among them *D. oryzae*, a pathogen of rice (Wang et al., 2020). In a thorough phylogenetic study of the pineapple strains, Boluk et al. (2021) documented that the pineapple strains were closely related to *D. oryzae*. In the face of rapid taxonomic changes, this pineapple pathogen is often referred to as *E. chrysanthemi* by the industry and as *D. zae*, *D. oryzae*, or simply *Dickeya* sp. in scientific literature.

Setting the stage

As the pineapple industry in Hawaii transitioned from canning to fresh fruit, planting material of the Pineapple Research Institute's low-acid hybrid lines 73-50 and 73-114 was needed. In 2001, planting material of 73-114 was imported from Costa Rica by permit and planted directly into Hawaii fields (Bartholomew et al., 2012). By the spring of 2003, Hawaii had fields planted with 73-114 imported from Honduras, the Philippines, and Costa Rica (Bartholomew et al., 2012).

A bacterial heart rot outbreak

In December 2003, several specimens of diseased pineapples were sent to the University of Hawaii for diagnosis (Vine et al., 2005; Kaneshiro et al., 2008). Originally suspected to be an aggressive outbreak of *Phytophthora*, the causal agent of the observed disease was instead identified as *Erwinia chrysanthemi* before the genus was reclassified to *Dickeya* (Samson et al., 2005). Bacteria isolated from pineapple caused raised, water-soaked blisters following reinoculation onto pineapple leaves. Strains isolated from irrigation water on Oahu and Maui also caused blisters and necrotic lesions on pineapple leaves, but they were not inoculated into pineapple crowns, thus the entire disease syndrome was never observed for the irrigation water strains (Sueno et al., 2014).

Pineapple fields on Oahu continued to be monitored from 2003 to 2008 for bacterial heart rot. The irrigation water was also monitored for *Dickeya* sp. (Kaneshiro et al., 2008). In 2006 and through 2008, monitoring was expanded to Maui but no heart rot disease outbreaks were observed on that island (Sueno et al., 2014). Surveys were continued on Oahu from 2009 to 2011 but no additional diseased plants were detected. The monitoring indicated that two separate introductions of bacterial heart rot had occurred, the first outbreak in 2003-2004 and a second outbreak between 2006-2008 (Sueno et al., 2014). Pockets of diseased plants occurred in different fields on the same farm (**Figure 2**).



Figure 2. Fields on an Oahu farm showing bacterial heart rot. The area of the initial outbreak in 2003-2004 is circled in red. The shaded fields highlight areas where the second outbreak occurred between 2006 and 2008. C1, D1, D2, D3, and E represent different haplotypes of *Dickeya* sp. recovered during subsequent surveys.

Possible origin of the outbreak

In the first outbreak, *Dickeya* strains isolated from infected pineapple were genetically distinct from *Dickeya* strains isolated from irrigation water, indicating that bacterial strains in the irrigation water were not the most probable cause of the initial bacterial heart rot outbreak in Hawaii (Sueno et al., 2014). Reference strains of *Dickeya* sp. from pineapple fields in the Philippines and Malaysia were genetically distinct from strains isolated in Hawaii based on their Box-PCR haplotypes, indicating that strains from the first outbreak did not originate from either of these countries. The first outbreak of bacterial heart rot was limited to fields planted with suckers of the low acid pineapple hybrid 73-114 originally from Costa Rica and Honduras suggesting that the disease outbreak was caused by an introduction of the pathogen from Costa Rica or Honduras (Sueno et al., 2014).

Strains of *Dickeya* recovered from pineapple plants during the second outbreak were a distinct haplotype from those found in irrigation water, except for a few strains isolated from one reservoir on a pineapple plantation (Sueno et al., 2014). *Dickeya* strains isolated from pineapple during the second outbreak were characterized by haplotypes that were distinct from strains recovered in the first outbreak and distinct from the Malaysian reference strain (Sueno et al., 2014). This difference in genetics suggests a second introduction of bacterial heart rot into Hawaii from plants imported from the Philippines.

Disappearance of bacterial heart rot

No further reports of bacterial heart rot in pineapple were documented in Hawaii after 2008, coinciding with a transition from the low acid pineapple cultivar 73-114 to 73-50 on most plantations. The low acid pineapple hybrid 73-50 provided better fruit and growth characteristics in the cooler tropical environment of Hawaii and this became the preferred hybrid (Taniguchi et al., 2008). The low acid pineapple hybrid 73-50 did not form water-soaked blisters following inoculation with *Dickeya* sp. in detached leaf assays and appeared to be more resistant to bacterial infection

compared to the low acid pineapple hybrid 73-114 (Alvarez, unpublished). Although the disease was not a significant factor in driving the transition, 73-50 may have contributed to the decline in serious disease outbreaks after 2008.

In many pineapple production areas, bacterial heart rot is a serious disease. However, losses in pineapple production directly attributed to bacterial heart rot were less than 1% in Hawaiian fields infested with the pathogen (Taniguchi et al., 2008). While this pathogen caused several years of local market disruption and quarantine of pineapple movement between islands in Hawaii, the disease has not been a continuing problem faced by pineapple growers in Hawaii (Sueno et al., 2014; Taniguchi et al., 2008). Bacterial heart rot of pineapple has not been detected on Maui nor reported on pineapple grown on other islands (Sueno et al., 2014; Paull and Sipes, personnel observation). However, *Dickeya* sp. from pineapple also infects corn, taro, and ornamentals in Hawaii (Sueno et al., 2014) and pineapple strains are genetically similar to *Dickeya* strains recently isolated from taro (Boluk et al., 2021).

Summary

Bacterial heart rot of pineapple has a limited history in Hawaii. The disease was not recorded in the pineapple fields of Hawaii for nearly 190 years of pineapple production. When the disease appeared on Oahu in 2003, bacterial heart rot was restricted to one island and although the disease caused much concern for 5 years, its overall impact on pineapple production in Hawaii has been minor. The pineapple cultivars affected by bacterial heart rot in Hawaii were grown only for a few years before being replaced with a cultivar (73-50) that appears to be more resistant to this disease. Desirable growth characteristics of 73-50 prompted replacement of 73-114 and may have coincidentally limited the spread and severity of bacterial heart rot of pineapple in Hawaii. Through several name changes from *Erwinia chrysanthemi* to *Dickeya* sp., and more recently to *D. oryzae* based on phylogenetic studies, the pineapple strains form a significant group of bacteria. This group of bacteria remains in the environment

and causes diseases of taro, ornamentals, and corn. Pineapple growers in Hawaii should remain vigilant and be prepared for potential bacterial heart rot outbreaks.

References

- Bartholomew, D.P., Hawkins, R.A., and Lopez, J. (2012). Hawaii pineapple: The rise and fall of an industry. **HortScience** 47:1390-1398.
- Boluk, G., Arizala, D., Dohbal, S., Zhang, Jingxin Z., Hu, J., Alvarez, A., and Arif, M. (2021). Genomic and phenotypic biology of novel strains of *Dickeya zea* isolated from pineapple and taro in Hawaii: Insights into genome plasticity, pathogenicity, and virulence determinants. **Frontiers in Plant Science**. <https://doi.org/10.1101/2021.01.28.428661>.
- Johnston, A. (1957). Bacterial heart rot of the pineapple. **Malayan Agriculture Journal** 40:2-8.
- Kaneshiro, W.S., Burger, M., Vine, B.G., de Silva, A.S., and Alvarez, A.M. (2008). Characterization of *Erwinia chrysanthemi* from a bacterial heart rot of pineapple outbreak in Hawaii. **Plant Disease** 92:1444-1450.
- Lim, W.H., and Lowings, P.H. (1979). Pineapple fruit collapse in peninsular Malaysia: Symptoms and varietal susceptibility. **Plant Disease Reporter** 63:170-174.
- Marrero, G., Schneider, K., Jenkins, D., and Alvarez, A. (2013). Phylogeny and classification of *Dickeya* based on multilocus sequence analysis. **International Journal of Systematic and Evolutionary Microbiology** 63:3524–3539. <https://doi.org/10.1099/ijs.0.046490-0>.
- Samson, R., Legendre, J.B., Christen, R., Saux, M.F., Achouak, W., and Gardan, L. (2005). Transfer of *Pectobacterium chrysanthemi* (Burkholder et al. 1953) Brenner et al. 1973 and *Brenneria paradisiaca* to the genus *Dickeya* gen. nov. as *Dickeya chrysanthemi* comb. nov. and *Dickeya paradisiaca* comb. nov. and delineation of four novel species, *Dickeya dadantii* sp. nov., *Dickeya dianthicola* sp. nov., *Dickeya dieffenbachiae* sp. nov. and *Dickeya zea* sp. nov. **International Journal of Systematic Evolutionary Microbiology** 55:1415-1427. doi: 10.1099/ijs.0.02791-0. PMID: 16014461.
- Sueno, W.S.K., Marrero, G., de Silva, A.S., Sether, D.M., and Alvarez, A.M. (2014). Diversity of *Dickeya* strains collected from pineapple plants and irrigation water in Hawaii. **Plant Disease** 98:817-824.
- Taniguchi, G., Bartholomew, D.P., and Paull, R. (2008). Characteristics of the Pineapple Research Institute of Hawaii hybrids 73-50 and 73-114. **Pineapple Newsletter** 15:27-34.
- Thompson, A. (1937). Pineapple fruit rots in Malaya. A preliminary report on fruit rots of the Singapore canning cultivar. **Malayan Agriculture Journal** 30:407-420.
- Vine, B., Burger, M., Kaneshiro, W., de Silva, A., and Alvarez, A. (2005). Molecular characterization of bacterial strains to investigate the origin of pineapple heart rot disease in Hawaii. **Phytopathology** 95:S107.

New approach to extracting irrigation tubing from pineapple cultivation

K. Barber¹ and R. Cotton²

¹Dole Food Company, Wahiawa, Hawaii, USA ²Andros Engineering, Wahiawa, Hawaii, USA

Abstract

A new approach to removing plastic irrigation tubing from pineapple fields after crop termination is described. The process involves desiccation via herbicide followed by mowing with a heavy duty tractor drawn flail mover. After mowing, equipment designed by Andros Engineering is used to lift the hose out of the soil and laid on top of the ground. The hoses are then collected and bound up in large rolls where they are recycled at a processing facility.

Introduction

In drier climates, like Hawaii, pineapple production is irrigated to ensure good production. Irrigation is done via drip irrigation, which is installed 5 to 10 cm below the surface of the planting bed. In Hawaii, each planting bed has two rows of plants and the drip tubing is placed between the two rows. The drip tubing is made from a thin wall plastic, normally 8 mm thick and has drip emitters approximately every 30 cm. Each drip emitter allows for a slow release of low volumes of water. Drip irrigation allows growers to inject fertilizers, nematicides or fungicides directly to the root-zone where they may be uptaken by the plants more effectively.

An emerging issue in Hawaii has been the retrieval of this plastic tubing after crop termination. Historically, the drip tubing was either burned or chopped up in the land preparation cycle, however both of these practices are discouraged as they have negative environmental effects.

Initial attempts to retrieve the drip tubing proved difficult. In Hawaii, pineapple is taken through a ratoon crop and the large amount of above ground biomass made accessing the drip tubing very hard. A disk harrow is normally used to “knock down” the crop after crop termination. However, the disk

harrow often cuts into the planting bed, which cuts the drip tubing into small pieces. High labor costs in Hawaii have prevented hand retrieval of the drip tubing or hand removing the plants from the field to access the drip tubing.

After much trial and error a method to successfully extract the drip tubing was developed. The method described below is a 4-step process, 1) Desiccation, 2) Mowing 3) Extraction 4) Retrieving and binding.

Process description

- **Desiccation**

Desiccation via herbicide is done after the final crop harvest. At Dole Hawaii a mixture of glyphosate and 2,4-D is applied with standard pineapple spraying equipment. The herbicide has an added benefit of killing difficult weeds like morning glory (*Convolvulaceae* var). Paraquat is likely a preferable herbicide for desiccation but is not allowed for use in Dole.

- **Mowing**

Approximately 4 weeks after the desiccation step, a heavy-duty shredder is used to mow the pineapple plants. A second pass with the shredder is sometimes needed depending on the amount of biomass per field.

- **Drip Tubing Extraction**

In Hawaii, a custom designed and built Andros DYNAMO extractor sled, which mechanically removes shallow buried drip tubing from the field is used. A few of the unique features of the Dynamo extractor include an adjustable tensioning system, which allows for maximum pulling force without breaking the drip tubing, and the pinch tires extractor design that removes water and dirt from the drip tube. This Dynamo extractor is configured to extract

two lines of drip tube per pass and utilizes rigid discs to cut plastic and trash in the field for easier extraction.

The sequence of steps for drip tube extraction is as followed:

1. The operator drives the tractor into the field and lowers the extractor to the operational height. The ground helper places exposed drip tube lines into the extractor heads and then closes each head. The operator engages the hydraulics of the implement and then drives forward at a predetermined speed.

2. As the tractor advances through the field, the rigid discs or coulter wheels cut open the mulch plastic covering the beds and the spring-load undercutters (shanks) disrupt the soil just below the drip tube line, helping to make lifting the drip tube to the surface easier for the extraction heads. The drip tube is then pulled through the extractor heads and gently laid on top of the ground behind the tractor.

3. At the end of the field, the drip lines are fed completely through the machine. The tractor is now ready to turn around and start the next pass of the field.

- **Drip tube retrieval and binding**

An Andros Mega Binder retrieval machine is designed to collect multiple drip tube lines simultaneously and create a large, condensed roll of plastic weighing approximately 500 kg. Completed rolls are transported to the Andros Wahiawa facility where they are stored to facilitate appropriate recycling of Mega Binder rolls. Rolls are currently being sent to China for recycling.

The sequence of steps for mega binding are as followed:

1. The operator's first step is to install two twine lines on machine spool, which will be used once the roll is complete.

2. The second step is to place two to three drip tube lines into the machine. The operator feeds the drip tube lines through the guide rollers and wheels of the level-wind system. Next, the spool is opened and the drip tube lines are positioned in between the open spool so that when the spool is closed, the lines are held in place by the spool. The operator closes the spool and the machine is ready for operation.

3. The operator moves the control level of the hydraulic valve so that the spool rotates, and the level-wind system moves back and forth. The Mega binder is designed to collect 8-12 lines at time, depending on field conditions, so the operator will add additional drip tube lines by tying them to the lines that are already being collected. As individual tube lines are completely collected, the machine is moved down the fields to allow for additional lines to be collected.

4. When the roll is complete, the operator turns off the hydraulic valve and checks if all loose tube is secure within roll. Then, the two twine lines installed on the unit are each tied around the roll. The hydraulic control arm is opened, and the Mega roll is ejected from the machine. The operator can now move to the next set of lines or field to be collected and the process repeats.



Photos by Barber and Cotton

Figure 1. Mowing pineapple with flail mower.

Photos by Barber and Cotton



Figure 2. Another view of mowing.

Photos by Barber and Cotton



Figure 3. Lifting/extracting the tubing out of the ground.



Figure 4. View from behind the extractor machine.

Photos by Barber and Cotton



Figure 5. Drip tube retrieval machine.

Photos by Barber and Cotton



Figure 6. Another view of the drip tube retrieval machine.

Photos by Barber and Cotton



Figure 7. Pineapple field after extraction and retrieval of tubing.

Photos by Barber and Cotton



Figure 8. Final product after binding to be recycled.



News from Mexico

Pruning and plant growth regulator to reduce natural flowering in MD-2 pineapple

Andrés Rebolledo-Martínez*, Rosa Laura Rebolledo-García, María Enriqueta López-Vázquez, Laureano Rebolledo-Martínez, Gerardo Montiel-Vicencio, Nain Peralta-Antonio, Carlos Alberto Tinoco-Alfaro

Instituto Nacional de Investigaciones Forestales, Agrícolas y Pecuarias (INIFAP)- Campo Experimental Cotaxtla/ Carretera Veracruz-Córdoba km 34.5, Veracruz, México. C.P. 94283. *rebolledo.andres@inifap.gob.mx

Abstract

One of the main constraints in pineapple cultivation in Mexico is a high rate of plants with natural flowering. This causes an overproduction of fruit, from the second half of May to July, and a shortage in September and October. The objective was to prevent natural flowering of 'MD-2' pineapple by pruning leaves, using shade mesh and applying the plant growth regulator 2,3-chlorophenoxypropionic acid (commercial product Fruitone CPA 8%), in order to harvest fruit out of season. The experiment was installed in July 2019, in a randomized blocks design with four replications. At beginning of November 2019, plant, leaf and stem weights were measured and the treatments of leaf pruning, shade mesh covering, and application of the growth regulator started. The percentage of flowering and non-flowering plants, and fruit harvest dates were determined at the end of March, just before artificial flower forcing. Plant shading did not prevent natural flowering. However, natural flowering rates of pineapple 'MD-2' reduced by more than 90% in response to 30% pruning of the leaves in combination with the supply of the growth regulator at 66 mg L⁻¹ in a single application. Plants that did not flower until then, were artificially forced to flowering in March. Thereby much less fruits were offered during the period of oversupply and a significant number of fruits could be harvested in September 2020, an out of season period.

Keywords: *Ananas comosus* L. Merr., flowering differentiation control, out of season production.

Introduction

Natural flowering is a problem in pineapple cultivation. This phenomenon occurs mostly when

low temperatures and short photoperiod are present, mainly during the winter. Mexico's pineapple planting region presents an average minimum temperature of 17.5 °C, from November to February. In that region, there is a difference of 2 hours and 10 minutes between the maximum day length in June (13h13min) and the minimum in December (11h03min). Under these environmental conditions, on average, around 25% of plants in pineapple fields show natural flowering, what determines a fruit production concentration, especially in June and July, period of lower fruit prices in the national market and a low offer of fruits in September and October, period of higher prices. In addition, natural flowering affects crop management programs and harvest planning and major difficulties for sales commitments, especially for the export market (Rebolledo *et al.*, 2016; Uriza *et al.*, 2018).

As Mexico is located in the northern hemisphere, natural flowering of pineapple generally occurs between the last week of November and the second week of February (Uriza *et al.*, 1994), at variable rates depending on the weight and age of the planting material, the planting date and the occurrence of low temperatures (Reyes, 1992). In Australia, at higher latitudes than in Mexico, natural flowering may affect between 50% and 60% of pineapple plants (Scott, 1992).

To reduce this problem to a minimum, the effect of different inhibitors, which block the ethylene biosynthesis chain and consequently flowering, has been evaluated (Sanford and Bartholomew, 1981; Scott, 1992). It has been shown that six applications of silver nitrate in concentrations of 30 to 180 mg/L, at intervals of 15 days, from two months before the

critical time of floral differentiation, reduce or delay flowering. This same result could be obtained with silver thiosulfate, which is cheaper but has a phytotoxic effect on the crop (IRFA, 1987). In Mexico, silver nitrate inhibited only 47% of natural flowering of 'Smooth Cayenne' pineapple plants, while gibberellic acid and bromacil did not show any inhibitory effect (Rebolledo *et al.*, 1998).

Scott (1992) evaluated the effect on flowering inhibition of 2,3-chlorophenoxy propionic acid (Fruitone CPA) and paclobutrazol at different doses. The best treatments of both products presented only 8.2% and 28% of plants with natural flowering, respectively, while in the control treatment flowering rates varied between 48% and 55%. For the conditions of Queensland, Australia, the author recommended to apply Fruitone CPA in mid-March at a rate of 50 mg L⁻¹ using 3,000 L of water per hectare.

In Mexico, it has been possible to inhibit up to 90% of flowering in the Smooth Cayenne cultivar, with 100 mg L⁻¹ of Fruitone CPA, divided into three applications at 15 day-intervals, with more favorable responses in higher planting densities, younger and better nourished plants (Rebolledo *et al.*, 1997; Rebolledo *et al.*, 2000). Wang *et al.* (2007) evaluated doses of aviglycin (AVG) as an inhibitor of ethylene biosynthesis and found a reduction in the rates of natural flowering from 95% to 51.3% in response to application of 500 mg L⁻¹.

In Australia, genetic engineering has been used to produce pineapple plants with lower susceptibility to natural flowering. The ACC synthase gene was cloned from pineapple, expressed in meristems and activated under environmental conditions that induce natural flowering (ACACS1). Genetic constructs produced ACACS1 contents in sense and orientation to induce gene silencers by co-suppression mechanisms. Transgenic plants were produced and conducted in fieldwork for four years to study their characteristics. Several transgenic lines with lower susceptibility to naturally induced flowering were identified (Trusov and Botella, 2006).

Another way to avoid natural flowering is to shorten the crop cycle to only one year and produce pineapple fruits in the low offer season, without the

application of any plant growth regulator. Several technological components must be combined with the maximum possible precision (Rebolledo *et al.*, 1998). Suckers weighing 500 g should be planted in densities of 30,000 to 45,000 plants ha⁻¹ in September and October, on beds protected with plastic mulch; if planting is delayed to November, heavier suckers (700 g) must be used. Fertilizers are applied in the drip irrigation water, at weekly intervals, totalizing 15-8-15-4 g of N-P-K-Mg per plant per cycle (Rebolledo *et al.*, 1998), from planting to flowering. Flowering forcing treatment is done at six or seven months after planting, from mid-March to early May.

The pruning of the leaves of the pineapple plant is an unstudied practice and may have a potential to contribute to reduction of natural flowering since the plant, when pruned, initially weakens, but later develops with less stress since the physiological rhythm is reduced (Uriza *et al.*, 2018). This practice is unusual, and the results of its use are variable, so it is necessary to study this factor of interaction with other crop management practices.

In 2005, based on information available at that time, Cunha emphasized that natural flowering continues to be one of the main problems in pineapple cultivation, even in carefully planned and managed plantations. And this is still true now in 2022.

The works on this topic have been carried out mainly with the Smooth Cayenne cultivar. However, in Mexico the area cultivated with the MD-2 hybrid is increasing, especially in the production with mostly international fresh fruit market destination. Therefore, this study was carried out on 'MD-2' pineapple plants with the objective to reduce natural flowering rates by combining treatments of leaf pruning, shading and application of plant growth regulator, and hence obtaining fruit harvest out of season.

Materials and Methods

The experiment was carried out in the Papaloapan Basin, where 80% of Mexico's pineapple is grown, in the municipality of Isla, Veracruz, on the "Las Maravillas" farm, located at 18°06' N and 95°34' W and 50 m altitude. The climate of the region is Aw_g, classified as the driest of the sub-humid ones

(García, 1988) with a mean annual temperature of 24 °C, an average of 19 °C in the cool period from December to February, and an average maximum temperature of 37 °C in the hot period, from April to June. The soil is of a predominant sandy-loam texture, poor in organic matter and nutrients, with pH varying from 4 to 4.5.

The genetic material used was the pineapple MD-2 hybrid, one of the two most important at the national level and the most widely accepted by the market for fresh export. The land preparation began in June with the passage of two disc-harrowing and one subsoiling; In the second half of July, the plantation beds were made with a center-to-center distance of 1.1 meters. Planting was carried out the last week of July, using suckers selected individually by weight (800 g) and planted at a density of 50,000 plants per hectare.

The experimental design used was a randomized blocks one with four replications, studying leaf pruning treatments, use of 50% shade mesh and the growth regulator Fruitone CPA 8% (active ingredient 2,3-chlorophenoxypropionic acid). Leaf pruning was done manually reducing by horizontal cutting leaf mass at levels of 30% or 95% (almost at plant apical meristem level). Shading was done with a black 50% shade mesh cover placed over the pineapple plants. Fruitone CPA and fertilizers were applied with backpack spray pumps in total spray with 60 mL of the solution per plant, at 15 day-intervals, in concentrations according to the treatments.

The following treatments were studied: 1) 66 mg L⁻¹ of Fruitone CPA, in two equal applications and 30% leaf pruning; 2) 66 mg L⁻¹ of Fruitone CPA, in one application, and a shade mesh cover; 3) 66 mg L⁻¹ of Fruitone CPA in two equal applications, 30% leaf pruning and shade mesh cover; 4) Control; 5) Shade mesh cover; 6) 30% leaf pruning; 7) 95% leaf pruning; 8) Urea at 3% + Calcium nitrate at 3% + amino acids, in three applications and 30% leaf pruning; 9) 35 mg L⁻¹ of Fruitone CPA, in three applications and 30% leaf pruning; 10) 35 mg L⁻¹ of Fruitone CPA + amino acids in three applications and 30% leaf pruning; 11) 35 mg L⁻¹ of Fruitone CPA + Urea 3% + Calcium nitrate 3% + amino acids in three applications; 12) 35 mg L⁻¹ of Fruitone CPA in three applications. The treatments were started at begin of November 2019. At the end of March 2020, the plants that did not flower naturally were induced to flower by the application of ethylene gas (2 kg ha⁻¹), with the use of a high-volume sprinkler. The variables plant, leaves and stem weights were determined at the beginning of November. Rates of plants with and without natural flowering were determined at the end of March 2020, and fruit harvest dates were registered along the study.

Results and Discussion

Plant weight did not vary significantly at the beginning of the application of the treatments with an average value of 1.95 kg (**Table 1**). Leaves and stem weights represented, respectively, 79% and 14% of total plant weight.

Table 1. Organ weight of 'MD-2' pineapple plants at the beginning of treatments studied - leaf pruning, shading and plant growth regulator.

Treatment*	Plant (kg)		Leaves (kg)		Stem (kg)	
1	2.3	a	1.9	a	0.29	a
2	1.8	a	1.46	a	0.26	a
3	1.8	a	1.45	a	0.29	a
4	1.9	a	1.54	a	0.31	a
5	2.1	a	1.58	a	0.29	a
6	1.8	a	1.43	a	0.26	a
7	2.1	a	1.66	a	0.28	a
8	2.1	a	1.58	a	0.26	a
9	2.1	a	1.61	a	0.3	a
10	1.8	a	1.46	a	0.25	a

Table 1. Organ weight of 'MD-2' pineapple plants at the beginning of treatments studied - leaf pruning, shading and plant growth regulator.

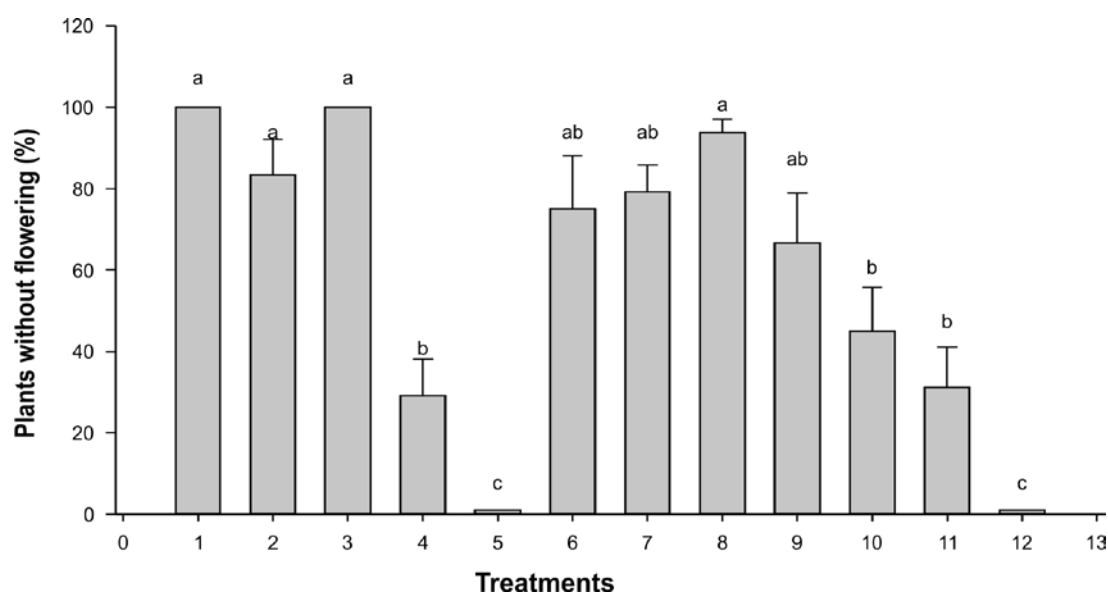
Treatment*	Plant (kg)	Leaves (kg)	Stem (kg)
11	1.8 a	1.41 a	0.26 a
12	1.7 a	1.4 a	0.25 a
Mean	1.95	1.54	0.28

*Treatments: 1) 66 mg L⁻¹ of Fruitone CPA + 30% leaf pruning; 2) 66 mg L⁻¹ of Fruitone CPA + shade mesh; 3) 66 mg L⁻¹ of Fruitone CPA + 30% leaf pruning + shade mesh; 4) Control; 5) Shade mesh; 6) 30% leaf pruning; 7) 95% leaf pruning; 8) Urea + Calcium nitrate + amino acids, three applications + 30% leaf pruning; 9) 35 mg L⁻¹ of Fruitone CPA + 30% leaf pruning; 10) 35 mg L⁻¹ of Fruitone CPA + amino acids + 30% leaf pruning; 11) 35 mg L⁻¹ of Fruitone CPA + Urea + Calcium nitrate + amino acids; 12) 35 mg L⁻¹ of Fruitone CPA. Same letters represent non-significant statistical difference.

As shown in **Figure 1**, the highest rates of natural flowering inhibition were obtained in treatments 1, 3 and 8, with rates above 90%. In treatments 2, 6 and 7, flowering inhibition rates were close to 80%, also a rather interesting effect. Comparing all these values obtained, can be observed that the most critical treatment to get high inhibition of natural flowering was the application of the growth regulator, which is known to act in the plant tissue reducing the synthesis of ethylene, the main hormone responsible for the initiation of flower differentiation in pineapples. However, the growth regulator used was only effective at the higher concentration studied (66 mg L⁻¹). The lower one (35 mg L⁻¹), divided into three equal applications, did not reduce the natural flowering rate (Figure 1,

treatment 12). This result is consistent with those reported by Rebolledo *et al* (1997) in studies with 'Smooth Cayenne' pineapple, indicating the concentration of 100 mg L⁻¹, divided into three equal applications, as the best treatment.

The positive inhibitory effect observed for treatment 8 is probably largely due to pruning, as shown the results obtained for this practice in other treatments in this study. Nitrogen application may favor the vegetative growth of plants and, as more developed plants are usually more sensitive, contribute to flowering; however, in several studies no influence of this factor on flowering has been observed, but the authors suggested to continue exploring the application of different nitrogen sources (Cunha, 2005; Rebolledo *et al.*, 1997).

**Figure 1.** Rates (%) of plants without flowering in response to leaf pruning, plant shading and use of growth regulator. Bars $\pm$ standard error. Different letters represent significant statistical difference (Tukey, 0.05).

*Treatments: 1) 66 mg L⁻¹ of Fruitone CPA + 30% leaf pruning; 2) 66 mg L⁻¹ of Fruitone CPA + shade mesh; 3) 66 mg L⁻¹ of Fruitone CPA + 30% leaf pruning + shade mesh; 4) Control; 5) Shade mesh; 6) 30% leaf pruning; 7) 95% leaf pruning; 8) Urea + Calcium nitrate + amino acids, three applications + 30% leaf pruning; 9) 35 mg L⁻¹ of Fruitone CPA + 30% leaf pruning; 10) 35 mg L⁻¹ of Fruitone CPA + amino acids + 30% leaf pruning; 11) 35 mg L⁻¹ of Fruitone CPA + Urea + Calcium nitrate + amino acids; 12) 35 mg L⁻¹ of Fruitone CPA.

Plant shading alone had no effect on the reduction of natural flowering (Figure 1, treatment 5). In addition, shaded plants presented thinner and longer leaves with an intense green coloration. This is probably caused by the reduction in solar radiation at the time of year with the lowest light intensity, from November to February.

Leaf pruning at 30% and 95% reduced significantly flower differentiation (Figure 1, treatments 6 and 7). However, when combined with an application of Fruitone CPA at the higher concentration (T1), floral inhibition is further reduced. Even though 95% pruning of leaves had a significant positive effect on reduction of natural flowering, this severe pruning was observed to cause a slower growth of the plants.

Partial leaf pruning showed interesting potential as a management practice to reduce natural flowering of MD-2 pineapple plants. This positive effect may be explained by the fact that the plant reactivates its vegetative growth by having better light conditions, and when combined with good nutrition, it improves its metabolic functions and reduces capture of possible environmental stress signals. The flowering reduction effect is increased by the supply of the plant growth regulator (Fruitone CPA), which helps to inhibit ethylene synthesis, as found by Rebolledo et al. (1997) and Scott (1992).

All plants without natural flowering were submitted to artificial flowering forcing treatment at the end of March 2020, when average plant weight was 2.7 kg. The fruit harvest was carried out during the last days of August and the first week of September 2020. Fruits from all treatments could be harvested at the same period, which in Mexico is an out of season time with low offer of pineapples on the markets.

Conclusions

Application of the growth regulator Fruitone CPA (i.e. 2,3-chlorophenoxipropionic acid) is known as an alternative management for reduction of pineapple natural flowering rates, especially when using a concentration of 100 mg L⁻¹. Partial leaf pruning (30%) showed to be an additional practice

with potential for reduction of natural flowering in MD-2 pineapple plants. Its use enabled to get high inhibition rates when combined with a concentration of 66 mg L⁻¹ of Fruitone CPA. This practice allowed harvesting fruits in an out of season period. Plant shading did not present favorable results on the inhibition of natural flowering of MD-2 pineapple plants.

References

- Cunha, G. A. P. (2005). Applied aspects of pineapple flowering. **Bragantia**. 64(4), 499-516. <https://dx.doi.org/10.1590/S0006-87052005000400001>
- García, E. (1988). **Modificaciones al sistema de clasificación climática de Koeppen**. 4a ed. Universidad Nacional Autónoma de México, D. F. México. 217 p.
- Institut de Recherches sur les Fruits et Agrumes. (1987). Les recherches sur ananas. **Fruits** 42(11): 655-656.
- Rebolledo, M. A., Uriza, A. D., Rebolledo, M. L. (1997). Flowering inhibition in pineapple with different rates of fruitone CPA in two planting densities. **Acta Horticulturae** 425; 347-354.
- Rebolledo M. A., Uriza, A. D., Rebolledo, M. L. (1998). Uso de nitrato de plata, bromacil, fruitone y GA3 para inhibir la floración en piña. XVII Congreso Nacional de Fitogenética. Acapulco, Guerrero, México.
- Rebolledo, M. A., Uriza, A. D., Rebolledo, M. L. (2000). Rates of fruitone CPA in different applications number during day versus night to flowering inhibition in pineapple. **Acta Horticulturae** 529; 185-190.
- Rebolledo, M. A., Uriza, D. A., Del Angel, P. A. L., Rebolledo, M. L., Zetina, L. R. (2016). **Piña y su cultivo en México: Cayena Lisa y MD2**. INIFAP. Centro de Investigación Regional Golfo Centro. 324 p.
- Reyes, M. J. J. (1992). **Floración prematura en piña Ananas comosus (L) Merr. en dos tipos de material vegetativo en cinco fechas de plantación en Loma Bonita, Oaxaca**. Tesis de Licenciatura. Universidad Nacional Autónoma de México. Cuautitlan Izcalli, México.
- Sanford, W. G. and Bartholomew D. P. (1981). Effect of silver and cobalt ions on floral Induction of pineapple by ethephon. **Hortscience** 15 (3), 442.
- Scott, C. H. 1992. The effect of two plant growth regulators on the inhibition of precocious fruiting in pineapple. **International Pineapple Symposium**, 334.
- Trusov, Y., Botella, J. R. (2006). Silencing of the ACC synthase gene ACACS2 causes delayed flowering in pineapple [*Ananas comosus* (L.) Merr.]. **Journal of Experimental Botany**, 57(14):3953-3960. <https://doi.org/10.1093/jxb/erl167>
- Uriza, A. D. E., Rebolledo, M. A., Orona, M. D., Zárate, M. R., Reyes, M. J. J., Mosqueda, V. R. (1994). **Manual de**

producción de piña para Veracruz y Oaxaca: Bajo Papaloapan. SARH.INIFAP-CEPAP. Veracruz, México. pp. 65-66.

Uriza-Ávila, D.E., Torres-Ávila, A., Aguilar-Ávila, J., Santoyo-Cortés, V.H., Zetina-Lezama, R., Rebolledo, A. M. (2018). **La piña mexicana frente al reto de la innovación. Avances**

y retos en la gestión de la innovación. Colección Trópico Húmedo. Chapingo, Estado de México. México: UACH. 484 p.

Wang, R.H., Hsu, Y.M., Bartholomew, D.P., Maruthasalam, S., Lin, C.H., (2007). Delaying natural flowering in pineapple through foliar application of aviglycine, an inhibitor of ethylene biosynthesis. **Hortscience** 42 (5), 1188–1191.

Graphic review: Uses and benefits of the 50% Black Plastic Shade Mesh, in pineapple cultivation under the agro-ecological conditions of Mexico.

Daniel E. Uriza Ávila^{1,2,4}, Andrés Rebolledo Martínez¹, Laureano Rebolledo Martínez¹, Marco Antonio Toral Juárez¹, Luis Daniel Uriza Cadenas³, Jorge Benavides Ursúa³

¹Instituto Nacional de Investigaciones Forestales, Agrícolas y Pecuaria-CE Cotaxtla; ²SE Papaloapan; ³SEVES, all at Isla, Veracruz. Mexico.

⁴uriza.daniel@inifap.gob.mx / cepap2@yahoo.com.mx

Background

After 15 years of carrying out a continuous series of research and validation work in the field and laboratory to solve the serious problem of soil deterioration due to water erosion and reduce the damage to pineapple plants, fruits and propagules caused by excessive radiation that occurs in the pineapple-producing regions of Mexico, the Pineapple Research Group of Inifap-Papaloapan, finally integrated in 2008 the management technology called “Intensive System in Protected Environment” (SIAP) (**Figure 1**). This system brings together the best principles of the “Natural Protected System” (SNP) (**Figure 2**) and the “Hawaiian Intensive System” (SIH) (**Figure 3**). Soil and humidity are protected by means of Plastic Mulch in full coverage (APT) (black polyethylene/150 caliber/penta-layer) and plantations are protected by means of Plastic Shade Mesh (MSP) (black polypropylene/50% shade/hybrid type), synthetic materials that simulate the plant cover of the soil and the shading of the tree canopy, as occurs naturally in the SNP.

It is estimated that the SIAP, in contrast to the SIH, reduces soil erosion by 95%; prevents the weed growth and reduces the weedicide application by 90%; and that of fertilizers and other supplies of chemical, biological and organic origin, by 40%, due to greater efficiency; saves 60% of irrigation water; reduces by 60% the occurrence of premature winter blooms; shortens crop cycles by 2 to 4 months; two additional ratoon crops are achieved in an uninterrupted manner and with

greater safety and profitability; 25 to 50% higher performance and productivity is obtained; the fruit is better shaped and uniform in color, of higher external and internal quality, more innocuous and with at least seven days longer shelf life, obtaining a higher market value. In addition, it leads to a physical, chemical and biological soil improvement, as long as it is correctly applied. However, this system requires that agro-plastic waste must be managed in an ecological manner, for recycling or use as an energy source.

Under the SIAP (**Figure 1**), the yield, depending on planting density, is equivalent to 45-50 tons of fresh fruit/ha/year, in plant crop cycles of 12 to 16 months. Due to the conditions of greater vigor and health with which the mother plants end up in the first cycle, the uninterrupted production of a two ratoon crops, using the same APT and MSP, is the most frequent and profitable. The ecological disposal of the residues of these agro-plastics used, at the end of their “useful life”, is an obligation of the users.

In the SNP (**Figure 2**), also called Agroforestry, the average unit yield is very low, being equivalent to 4 or 5 tons of fruit/ha/year (Ríos and Uriza, 2005; Rosales et al., 2014), in uninterrupted cycles of 16 to 18 months, in practically organic plantations being established and harvested for more than 50 years. Although agronomic improvements can be made to increase its productivity, this system is not viable to satisfy the current and future demand for pineapple in the country and the world.



Figure 1. The “Intensive System in Protected Environment” (SIAP) protects soil and humidity through the APT and protects the crop and fruit against excessive solar radiation through the MSP. SIAP improves irrigation performance, whatever its modality. Losses due to erosion of 10 tons of soil/ha/cycle are equivalent, on average, to only 0.3 kg of soil per kg of harvested fruit.



Figure 2. In the “Natural Protected System” (SNP), which persists in Nayarit and other states of western Mexico, “Criollas”, “Castilla” or “Mountain” pineapples are produced. Losses due to erosion of 5 tons of soil/ha/cycle are equivalent, on average, to 1.0 kg of soil/kg of harvested fruit. (Credit: Rosales et al., 2014).

Meanwhile, under a strictly applied **SIH (Figure 3)** where the crop is established on bare soil and develops in open air, the yield, depending on planting density, is equivalent to 25-35 tons of fresh fruit/ha/ year, in a two-year plant crop cycle. The degree of water erosion is extreme; the loss of inputs applied to the crop is high by leaching and very polluting to the ecological environment; and high radiation damage is serious. Due to the fact

that the mother plants, at the end of the first cycle, present aspects of obvious conditions of general deterioration, the possibilities of achieving at least one ratoon crop cycle are reduced to a minimum, since it is mostly unprofitable. This forces the producer to have to prepare the land again, sow new suckers and cultivate them in this ecologically destructive and cyclical way (Uriza et al, 2018).



Figure 3. In the “Hawaiian Intensive System” (SIH) (bare soil and open sky), the insufficient incomplete techniques of prevention and control of erosion result in erosive events of 50 to 250 tons of soil/ha/cycle, accelerating degradation of soil physical, chemical and biological characteristics, with or without planting beds, even on slight slopes. Losses are equivalent on average to 2.5 to 3.0 kg of soil/kg of harvested fruit.

The adoption of SIAP technology occurred in different pineapple regions of Mexico spreading within 10 years (years 2010-2020) to an area harvested of 8,500 ha, that is, 40% of the country's total yearly harvested area. 85% of the SIAP area is cultivated with 'MD2', 14% with 'Smooth Cayenne' and 1% with some other cultivars such as 'Champaka', 'Cabezona' and ornamental pineapples. About 500 of the total of around 1,500 pineapple growers in the country are SIAP users, especially large exporting companies and their multiple suppliers (medium and small producers, specialized through training and advice by company technicians).

Without a doubt, the SIAP technology is fully applicable to all types of producers, from those who only have 0.5 ha to those who harvest 1,000 ha or more per year. There are no technical-ecological justifications for not applying it, but there are financial ones, due to its relatively high initial investment costs [APT (\$1,200 US\$/ha) and MSP (\$4,000 US\$/ha)]. However, these costs will need to be prorated, as they are good for multiple cycles of continuous production [APT, at least three cycles; MSP, at least ten cycles, with services of six months per cycle]. A special case occurs with the MSP, which is no longer used due to the risk of theft, such as when the pineapple plantations are far away and unattended. There are also a few places in Mexico, with unique agro-ecological or topographical conditions, where producers say that, apparently, the MSP is simply not necessary.

Although the APT and the MSP, individually, determine significant increases in fruit yield and quality, in addition to benefits to the soil, water and the environment, interacting together, their benefits are potentiated, achieving 40% lower environmental impacts (ecological load or damage) in pineapple production than the SIH (Uriza, 2011; González, 2014; Espinoza, 2015; Crivelli, 2017; Uriza et al 2018).

This graphic review summarizes, chronologically, advances and results of formal research work carried out by the Inifap in the field, laboratory and in validation plots for technology transfer, from 2002 to 2021. It also includes aspects and information coming from the experiences of growers and technicians who use plastic shade mesh in their plantations. Among others, those experiences include extreme weather events, as for example hailstorms and heavy rains that showed other important functions and benefits of the MSP, still not formally evaluated.

Most of the information presented has its corresponding technical support, which may be more detailed in future contributions of the author(s) to Pineapple News or other vehicles. There are strong technical reasons for the **plastic shade mesh** to be one of important tools to reduce the negative consequences of the imminent climate change, under the environmental and agro-ecological conditions of the pineapple regions in Mexico.

High values of solar radiation during the year that damage the pineapple crop.

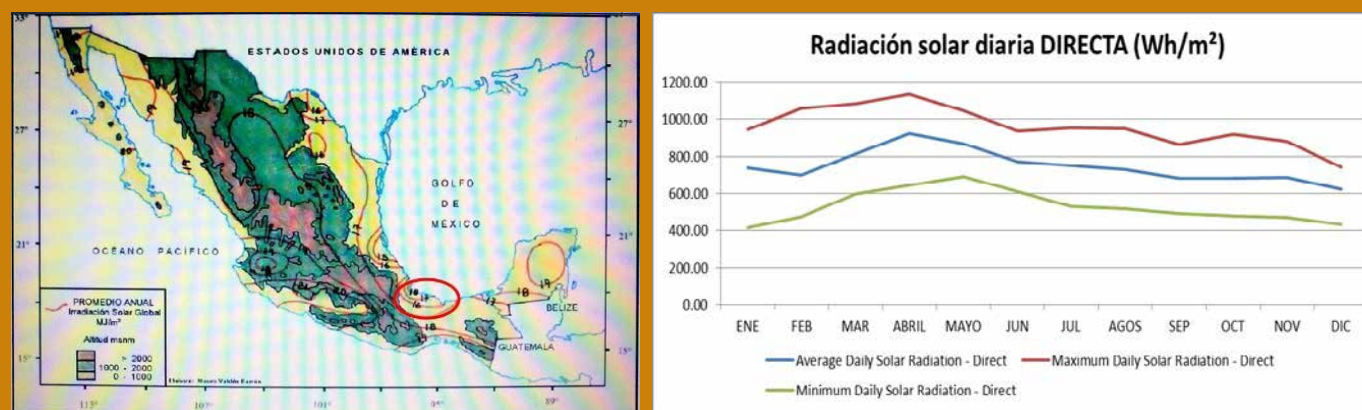


Figure 4. Annual average of Global Solar Radiation in Mexico, ranging between 16 and 18 Mega Joules/m² in the pineapple zone of Papaloapan (red circle). Daily Direct Solar Radiation Values (Average, Maximum and Minimum) at the José Azueta Weather Station, Veracruz, Mexico, located in the center of the Bajo Papaloapan pineapple region, reach average values (not absolute maximums) of up to 1,100 Wh/m².

Determination of the type, color and shade degree of MSP for its use in pineapple



Figure 5. In at least five works of the Inifap-Papaloapan, **types of MSP** were evaluated (photos from left to right): A) Rashel flat woven ribbon; B) Monofilament round thread, and C) Hybrid extended flat ribbon crossed with round thread. Subsequently, **degrees of shade** were studied (35, 45, 50 and 65%) of MSP Rashel vs MSP Monofilament, but only in two fruit harvest seasons: Late Winter and Mid-Autumn. The MSPs were installed one to two months before flowering forcing; the control was the regional fruit protection practice of tying the leaves with plastic raffia over the fruit. It was concluded that the black Hybrid MSP (C) is the most suitable one due to its resistance, ease of handling and cost, especially in high-density plantings in first and second ratoon cycles, where the protection of the fruits with conventional methods is impractical and unaffordable. 50% shading turned out to be more convenient and useful for the whole year. In spring-summer time, a period considered more critical for medium to large fruits, harvested at intermediate to advanced maturity degrees (2, 3 and 4), shading up to 65% may be required. However, in plantations with fruits destined for the fresh export market (with densities of 60 to 70,000 plants/ha), this high degree of shade may reduce fruit weight by 5% when harvested in autumn and winter, what is considered to be a small inconvenience, when compared to the advantages achieved with the MSP in relation to the other regional methods.

Protection of plants during the early stage of vegetative development



Figure 6. In a Smooth Cayenne pineapple field planted in January 2017, serious damage to leaves due to excess solar radiation occurred early. Given this, the Inifap-Papaloapan evaluated the protective effect of the MSP 50% Hybrid type in an early stage of vegetative development. A) (Photo above, on the left) On April 12, an Observation Plot was established with plants covered with 50% MSP and plants without protection, under the same management conditions. B) (Photos above on the right and below on the left) In September, the protected plants reached 3.5 kg of fresh weight (ideal weight for flowering forcing) and 95% of active chlorophyll surface in their most exposed leaves (leaves 'A', 'B' and 'C'), while, the unprotected plants (open sky), only reached 2.5 kg of fresh weight, that is, 30% less than the protected plants, in addition to only 30% of active chlorophyll surface. C) (Photo below, on the right) Top view of protected vs. unprotected plants, 60 days after placement of the 50% MSP.

Soil protection and erosion in plantations of early vegetative development



Figure 7. This aspect or variable has not been formally evaluated by the Inifap-Papaloapan, but it is fully detected by researchers, producers and technical users of MSP 50% in plantations that develop exclusively on bare soil, without APT and in an early stage of vegetative development, when the foliage of the plants has not yet “closed”. The evidence indicates that, under these conditions, the MSP 50% reduces the deflocculation of soil particles (which initiates the erosion process https://www.dgcs.unam.mx/boletin/bdboletin/2021_600.html), as the MSP 50% receives the strong impact of raindrops or irrigation flushes, dispersing them into small drops with less kinetic force. What is observed in runoff during each rain is a smaller amount (not yet quantified) of fine soil particles washed away, surely with organic matter and nutrients, fertilizers and granular nematicides applied.

Greater efficiency of irrigation and rain water



Figure 8. The study “Pressurized irrigation with the use of renewable energy in pineapple MD2”, carried out by the Instituto Mexicano de Tecnología del Agua (IMTA) (2013) with the participation of the Inifap-Papaloapan, concluded that: to maintain the available humidity at an acceptable level for the crop, the following levels of daily irrigation are necessary, according to the management condition of the plantation: A) 3.5 mm (100%) in bare soil and open sky (SIH); B) 2.4 mm (70%) on a soil with total plastic cover, and C) only 1.5 mm (40%) for a soil with total plastic cover and plastic shade mesh (SIAP). The savings for the use of MSP individually are 1.0 mm/day and together with the APT, 2.0 mm/day, that is, 30 and 60% less expense, respectively, than in the conventional Intensive Hawaiian System (SIH).

Winter premature blooms (Photo A, on the left) reduction by plastic shade mesh



Figure 9. In November 2009, the Inifap-Papaloapan installed an Observation Unit with the objective of evaluating the efficiency of the plastic shade mesh in the reduction of premature winter blooms in a MD2 pineapple crop planted in bare soil in September 2009, with large suckers (Treatments I and II) and small ones (Treatments III and IV), at a density of 50,000 plants/ha. The treatments were the following: I) No MSP or “open sky”; II) MSP type rashel 50%; III) MSP monofilament 40% and IV) MSP 50% extended flat belt. The surface of each plot/treatment was 225m² (15m x 15m), with 1,125 plants each, representative of the microclimate conditions generated under the MSP in commercial plantations. The results as of March 30, 2010 indicated that the three MSPs evaluated, resulted in average percentages of premature flowering 80% lower than the uncovered treatment without MSP (20% premature flowering). As a complement to the main work, between December 2009 and January 2010 (delayed in time), another four Observation Lots with MSP 50% rashel type were installed in different representative regional locations. Average percentages of premature flowering were, respectively, 30, 40, 40 and 55% lower than those observed in the controls without MSP (90, 100, 40 and 55% of premature flowering). Other observations showed that for the interaction total plastic mulch (TPA) + MSP 50% the premature flowering reduction can be 80%, or even higher, if you add: Pre-winter pruning in October + N, Ca and B 20 days later + four fortnightly applications of chlorophenoxypropionic acid (CPA) (medium doses) from November to December (Photo B, on the right).

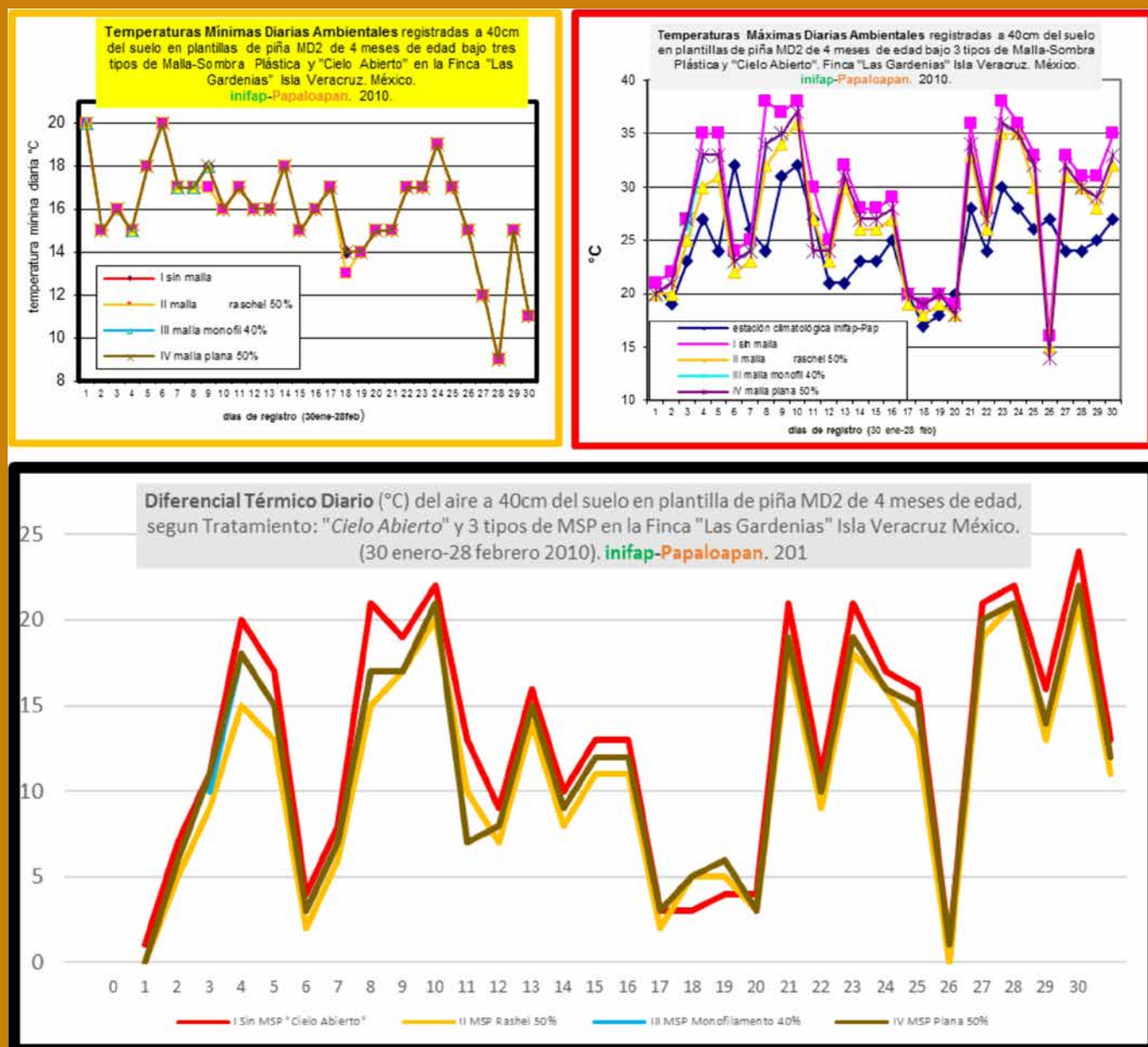


Figure 10. Regarding temperatures taken by Inifap-Papaloapan through portable thermographs, thermal differentials of up to 22°C were recorded on the same day. There were no differences for minimum temperature between treatments (Graph above, on the left), but for the maximum the treatment of MSP Rashel type presented temperatures of up to 5°C lower than those of the "open sky" control (graphs above, on the right, and below). The protected treatment also showed a moisture availability [from the Permanent Wilting Point (6%) to Field Capacity (11%)] that was 15 to 74% higher than in the control, with greater efficiency of water use (irrigation or rain) and reduction of water consumption by evapotranspiration estimated in 30% on average. These more favorable conditions for plant development may reduce stresses that induce premature flowering.

Plant and fruit protection against excessive solar radiation from the pre-induction

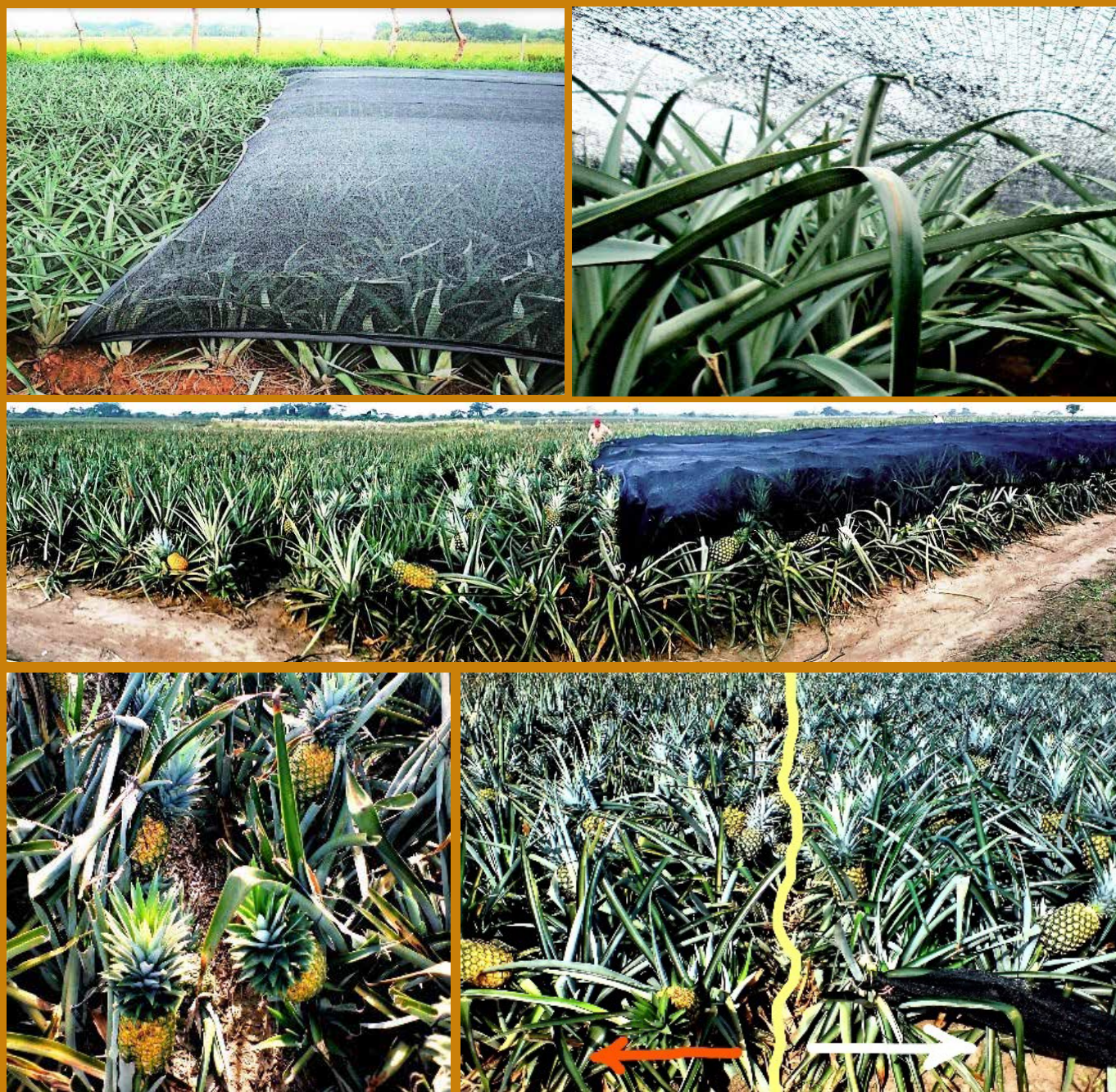


Figure 11. At the beginning of 2008, the Inifap-Papaloapan installed an experiment in the farm “La Algodonera” of Isla Veracruz, Mexico, to evaluate the protective effect of the MSP 50%, installed 50 days before the flowering forcing treatment, on fruit yield and quality of MD2 pineapple for fresh export (Photos above). The crop, with 43,400 plants/ha, was planted in July 2007, the 50% MSP was installed in January 2008 and plants were induced to flower on March 19, 2008, without removing the MSP; in the control treatment, fruits were protected from about 35 days before harvest by tying leaves with raffia over the fruit, the typical regional practice. Fruit harvest was at the end of August 2008, however, during the previous 15 days there were several storms with strong rains and winds, which caused many fruits of the control treatment to remain “uncovered”, a very common problem, so that 44% of them presented mild to severe burns at harvest, while only 2% of fruits covered with MSP 50% presented symptoms of sunburn. The period from induction to fruit harvest occurred during spring and summer, the most critical season in terms of excess solar radiation, high temperature and low humidity in the soil, air and plant. MSP 50% determined temperature up to 5 °C lower and a soil moisture up to 30% higher than in the control. In addition to the large difference in fruit sunburning, other results emphasized the importance of plant and fruit protection by MSP 50% in comparison to the control treatment without MSP and with regional practice for fruit protection: 95% vs. 41% of commercial fruits; 2% vs 16% of fruits with multiple crowns; 20% higher fruit fresh weight (Photos in the middle and below).



Figure 12. The results showed that the more favorable microclimatic conditions established by MSP 50% improved the performance of the protected plants (see photos A and B, on the right side) in comparison to the unprotected ones (A and B, on the left side, and C). The reduction of the excessive direct solar radiation may have increased the number of effective hours of stomatal opening and favored higher photosynthetic activity. Other positive effects may also have contributed to plant performance, especially an improved availability, supply and translocation of nutrients and hormones. Inifap-Papaloapan studies have shown that the occurrence of multiple crowns is favored by low availability of Ca. Its incidence varied from 50 to 65% in summer harvest, depending on the severity of solar radiation and temperature. Rains that reduce direct solar radiation usually contribute to lower percentages of multiple crowns and to some increase of fruit weight.

Efficacy, efficiency and quality of floral induction treatment with MSP 50%



Figure 13. Efficacy, efficiency and quality of flowering forcing treatments in commercial plantations protected with MSP 50% from its pre-forcing stage, have not been formally evaluated by Inifap-Papaloapan, but important inputs have come from other researchers, growers and professionals. In general, independent from the flowering forcing methods applied, in fields protected with MSP have been observed higher induction percentages (95 vs 85), higher uniformity in inflorescence emission and also a higher number of flowers per inflorescence. These aspects contribute to yield and fruit value increases, a more concentrated harvest period. In fields with MSP has been observed that the application of the inducing solution with high volume sprinklers gives better results, as this ensures a more intense atomization of the drops with an improved penetration through the shade mesh and more efficient distribution over the plants. (Crop image credit: Tec. Obet Hernández Romero).



Figure 14. These positive results obtained in response to plant protection with MSP 50%, applied from 60 days or only 10 days before flowering forcing, are a consequence of the improved microclimatic conditions established by the MSP protection. The mitigation of air and soil temperature and humidity, in addition to protection against wind strokes, enable that improved plant performance under those conditions in comparison to the traditional "open sky" cultivation of MD2 pineapple.

Fruit protection against excessive solar radiation

- Inflorescence emergence and early stages of fruit development



Figure 15. The sprouting stage of the inflorescence and the first phases of fruit development entail a high risk of damage to the fruits and crowns due to excessive solar radiation. It occurs when the cells are in intense multiplication (prior to anthesis) and the internal and external tissues are tender and very susceptible to damage. These risks can be: physiological, such as the destruction of chlorophyll and anthocyanins in bracts of the berries and in leaves of the most exposed crowns; and morphological, such as deformation, growth reduction or even death of the apical meristem (A) that result in fruits with multiple crowns, or very reduced and deformed ones. The damage occurs throughout the year, but mainly in spring-summer, in plantations that grow in “open sky” conditions (B) and are not protected with MSP 50% (C) before their emergence. Figure 15-B shows the different, bright reddish color of the inflorescence in the middle plant, which is shaded by neighboring plants, while the other two plants, with more exposed inflorescences, present evident damages due to this factor. In counts carried out by the Inifap-Papaloapan in non-protected commercial plots, from the inflorescence appearance in the plant axis until the “dry flower” stage (anthesis), 30% of inflorescences and fruits presented damages, whereas no damage was detected in plants protected with MSP 50% (C).

- Pre-harvest stage of the fruit



Figure 16. From 2004, Inifap-Papaloapan has carried out several studies to evaluate some methods for fruit protection against excessive solar radiation, specifically during the last 60 days before harvest, both for fruits destined for the national fresh market (planting at low and intermediate density, mid to large-size fruit, at mid to high natural maturity stage) and those directed to fresh export (high density planting, small to intermediate fruit-size, at low to intermediate maturity levels). It was concluded that the MSP 50% hybrid black color is the most suitable for both types of fruit destinations, due to its resistance, ease of handling and cost measured for MSP/ha and for protection/fruit. MSP 65% showed to be interesting in spring-summer period, especially for fruits harvested at intermediate to advanced maturity stages (2, 3 and 4) directed to the national fresh market. The alternative of using micronized kaolinite or calcium oxide powders with adherents have not been effective in protecting the fruit when applied at different maturity stages, but they can help reduce damages, in spite to a lesser degree, if applied in other stages, from pre-flowering forcing to a stage before physiological fruit maturity.

Efficiency, efficacy and quality of the fruit harvesting process



Figure 17. Manually “covering” a lot of 1,000 fruits with one of the conventional protection methods, 2 months before harvest, implies a cost of US\$ 12.5, equivalent to US\$ 750 for 60,000 fruits/ha, 60 kg of raffia and transportation of at least 60 specialized workers and a working day of at least 6 hours, in addition to at least 2 or 3 repassing. Meanwhile, installing MSP 50% to protect 1.0 ha of plantation (either 25 or 70 thousand plants/ha), either from 2 months before the flowering forcing or before the harvest, 6 people and 8 kg of plastic raffia are enough to install, in a 6-hour shift, to which must be added an amortization cost over 5 years of useful life, of 10 “uses” during 6 months in pre-flowering forcing or from 20 to 30 uses in periods of only 2 months before the harvest. Another additional cost of the conventional methods is, at harvest, the need of “uncovering” each fruit protected with newspaper or with leaves tied with raffia, and to “recover” many of them if they have not reached the wanted maturity stage based upon rind color. The MSP is removed for the harvest in each section, and once completed, re-installed for protection of the still unharvested fruits. According to the Inifap-Papaloapan recommendations, MSP 505 is the most practical, effective and profitable fruit protection in plant and ratoon cycles of high-density plantings.

Fruit protection against pests



Figure 18. Physical and Ethological Control of fruit pests. Since the massive commercial use of the 50% MSP began in total coverage (left), not just superficial (middle), field technicians, growers and researchers from the Inifap-Papaloapan have reported a significant drop in fruit damage by *Stroma basalides*, *Elaphria*, weevil, cricket and birds, all invasive pests that arrive by air at the plantations, in search of emerging or flowering inflorescences or fruits at different degrees of development and maturity. Everything indicates that, when the MSP 50% is placed in a timely and correct manner, in addition to being a physical barrier that prevents these agents from accessing the plants, it also prevents the insects from detecting the attracting colors of the flowers and fruits. In commercial practice, the application of agrochemicals at these plant developmental stages is reduced by 40 to 70%. In addition, MSP also provides protection to the chemical, organic or biological insecticides used, so their effect tends to last longer and to be more efficient than in plants under “open sky” condition.

Protection of the fruit against extreme climatic events

- Dry and high intensity winds



Figure 19. Due to its location in the central part of the Coastal Plain of the Gulf of Mexico, pineapple plantations, especially those with fruits close to harvest, are affected to different degrees by frequent and strong winds in autumn-winter season, usually from November to February, but sometimes extending from September to May. "North Winds" occur 30 to 40 times on average per season, frequently at intermediate to high intensity, half of them are dry ones while the rest are humid ones bringing rain. The "South Winds" are less frequent and less intense (up to 80 km/hour) and occur from January to May, always prior to "North Winds".

In "open sky" plantations, strong winds (up to 100 km/hour) cause physical damage (friction) to the longer leaves of the plants (photo on the right). Winds often cause fruits to lay down (photo on the left), unwrap or remove the conventional protection (newspaper, grass stubble or leaves tied with raffia around each fruit) and being damaged by exposure to direct solar radiation. Dry winds cause moisture loss and fruit skin cracking (photo in the middle), which increases their susceptibility to fungal diseases, loss of internal liquids and reduce their shelf life to an undesirable minimum. If winds are associated with very high temperatures, they can dry out the apical part of the most exposed leaves of the plants (photo on the right) and the crown of the fruit, affecting the general development of the crop and its commercial value. These problems do not occur or are significantly reduced in plants and fruits protected with 50% MSP, which enables an micro-environment where temperature, solar radiation, air speed, environmental humidity and soil availability are more stable.

Girdled fruits, brown spot, fungal and bacterial diseases and “water shocks” due to heavy rains during the dry season of the year



Figure 20. “Crazy rains” are heavy uninspected rains that happen in restricted areas during dry periods, mostly in spring and part of the summer, that cause a hydric and thermal shock in the affected pineapple fields, especially when falling during the hottest daily hours around noon. These rains have caused several types of damages depending to the developmental stage of plants in their reproductive phase. Some disorders caused are shown in the photos above: A) (Photo on the left) “Girdled” fruits, probably due to the burning of their fruitlets with extremely hot water, drained from the leaves and deposited at the level of the bud of the plants, when the inflorescences are in the process of emerging from the rosette; B) (Photo in the middle) Fruitlets with internal dark, “chocolate” or “coffee” like spots, and C) (photo on the right) Water-soaked fruits, the latter both physiological disorders probably caused by the sudden change in temperature and humidity, in external and internal fruit parts at advanced stages of fruit development, the first related to the oxidation of compounds in the pulp and the second by breaking down tissue cell walls. In addition, these disorders in response to water differentials between the outside and inside of the fruit, may favor the entry of fungal and bacterial diseases. According to available information collected informally in the field, these problems showed a 60 to 80% lower incidence in fields protected with MSP 50%, in comparison to unprotected ones. However, the quantitative and economic impact has not been formally determined.

Hailstorms



Figure 21. Hailstorms fortunately are of low incidence in the Bajo Papaloapan pineapple region. However, when present they may cause significant damage whose magnitude depends on its intensity and the plant developmental stage during the cycle. One important hailstorm occurred in the Los Tigres-Huayacanes sub-region (200 to 250 masl), in a single event. Not protected pineapple fields presented extreme damages in several developmental stages. Fruits affected lost their commercial values and were sold as waste fruits. Plants affected in the vegetative cycle took about four months to recover, increasing production cost and showing lack of uniformity. On the other side, fields protected with MSP 50% did not show any damages (see photo above, on the right, showing both protected and unprotected plants). Their fruits reached high values assuring returns that recovered all investment done with MSP.

Uniformity of the external and internal color of the fruit



Figure 22. Although the traditional fruit cover with leaves of the plant tied around it with plastic raffia (photo on the left) has some advantages in relation to other conventional alternatives, it is not good practice, since there is still a high risk that sunburns may affect some unprotected parts of the fruit. In addition, fruits protected in this way often present on their rind green stripes alternating with yellow ones (photo in the middle). Fruits may also show small cracks or fissures on their surface, making their acceptance difficult in the American fresh market. Meanwhile, fruits protected with MSP 50% (photo on the right) have a bright and uniform colored rind and usually present longer shelf life.

Uniformity of fruit shape



Figure 23. In 2012, researchers from the Inifap-Papaloapan carried out a study in the “La Víbora” site, in Veracruz, Mexico, located close to the sea where the pineapple leaves are short and the fruits are more exposed to direct solar radiation than in other regions. In comparison with the control treatment with fruit protection done with old newspaper, the MSP 50% protection systems was studied. Both treatments were done 50 days before harvest. MASP determined a more uniform shape of MD2 fruits (C), with a symmetry index (Sun Face Length/Shadow Face Length) closer to 1.00 (0.94) than in fruits protected with newspaper (B - 0.92) and not protected fruits (A - 0.90). In addition, the fruits protected with MSP presented better external and internal characteristics and lower sunburn percentage. Fresh pineapple exporters are very clear about this benefit, which increases as the protection is provided earlier to the plant and the fruit, that is before the flowering forcing, or at least before the inflorescences emergence.

In Synthesis:

- Current evidence indicates that the 50% MSP is the most practical, efficient, and profitable method of protecting plants, fruits, and shoots against excess solar radiation in the short, medium, and long term.
- This system allows the investment to be recovered (US\$4,000/ha) in about four “layings” of six months each, if we consider the additional value of the crops due to the extra quality achieved thanks to the protection of the fruit, and the cost of possible losses due to sunburns in the field and reduction in the value of the product due to malformations, multiple crowns and “tabby” appearance, all causing export rejections, which would have occurred, for not using it.
- “Covering” one hectare (55,000 plants/ha) manually with conventional methods (newspaper or leaves and raffia), costs around US\$ 750 and implies the support and transfer of at least 55 workers and a 6-hour shift; while, to install MSP 50% for the same area, 6 days are enough in the same 6 hours. It allows a greater opportunity in the application of the protection, since, in case of urgency, with those same 55 days, 9.0 ha of MSP 50% could be installed in 6 hours/day or 2.75 ha in a single hour.
- The diversity of functions and benefits that its use is proving to have, allow to recover the investment with greater safety and speed. Decreasing the percentage of premature blooms, increasing available soil moisture, reducing the frequency and use of water in irrigation, achieving a higher growth rate of protected plants in all stages of the cycle, possibly also reducing erosion by avoiding the direct hit of the rain on the soil and improve the conditions and response of the plants when they are protected in advance and during the process of flowering and fruit development,

higher yield, better fruit quality, shape and shelf life, among others, are visible advantages that need to be more accurately quantified to give them their value and weight in the financial context.

- The problem for further expansion in its use lies mainly in the fact that the investment for its purchase is very high for many growers, since it represents the equivalent of just over half of the investment for a hectare of Smooth Cayenne pineapple or a third of that of MD2 pineapple. Another problem is the risk of theft under conditions of distance from the plantation and lack of permanent surveillance.
- Agronomically and economically, the application of this technology is feasible and favorable to cultivation under the environmental conditions of pineapple in Mexico. Probably, the 50% MSP will not provide these same benefits in other pineapple regions with rather different characteristics. However, it is worth to be tested using several degrees of shade at different stages of the growing cycle and seasons of the year.

References

Crivelli S., C. (2017). **Análisis del Ciclo de Vida de dos sistemas de manejo para la producción de piña en México**. Escola Técnica Superior d'Enginyers de Camins, Canals i Ports de Barcelona.

Díaz R., R. (2017). Piña miel: un nuevo producto para aumentar la competitividad. In: Amador Russell, SPR de RL. Innovar para competir - 40 casos de éxito (1st ed., pp. 1-19). México.

Martínez, F. L. (2017). **Evaluación de malla-sombra en el rendimiento, calidad y vida de anaquel de piña MD2 en la Cuenca del Papaloapan, México: cosecha de finales de Invierno**. Tesis de Maestría Tecnológica en Agroindustria. Colegio de Postgraduados, Institución de Enseñanza e Investigación en Ciencias Agrícolas.

Rebolledo, M. A., Uriza, A. D. E., Del Ángel, P. A. L., Rebolledo, M. L., Zetina, L.R. (2011). **La piña y su cultivo en México: Cayena Lisa y MD-2**. INIFAP-CIRGOC. Campo Experimental Cotaxtla. Libro técnico Núm. 27. 306 p.

Toral, J. M. A., Uriza, A. DE., López, C. J. (2013). Acolchado plástico y malla sombra: innovaciones tecnológicas en la producción de piña MD-2 (*Ananas comosus var comosus*) para mercado de exportación. **Agroentorno**, pp 15-18.

UNAM. (2021). La lluvia erosiona y puede alterar la calidad del suelo. https://www.dgcs.unam.mx/boletin/bdboletin/2021_600.html

Uriza, A. D. E. (2011). Acolchado plástico y malla-sombra: Innovaciones tecnológicas en la producción de piña MD-2 (*Ananas comosus var. comosus*) para el mercado de exportación.

Uriza, A. D. E. (2011). Paquete Tecnológico Piña MD2 (*Ananas comosus var. comosus*): Establecimiento y mantenimiento. Centro de Investigación Regional Golfo Centro-Campo Experimental Cotaxtla/Papaloapan.

Uriza et al. (2018). **La piña mexicana ante el reto de la innovación: avances y retos en la gestión de la innovación**. Colección Trópico Húmedo. Universidad Autónoma Chapingo.

News from Netherlands



Temperature fluctuation can be reduced in containers with a special floor cover

Isabella Noguera

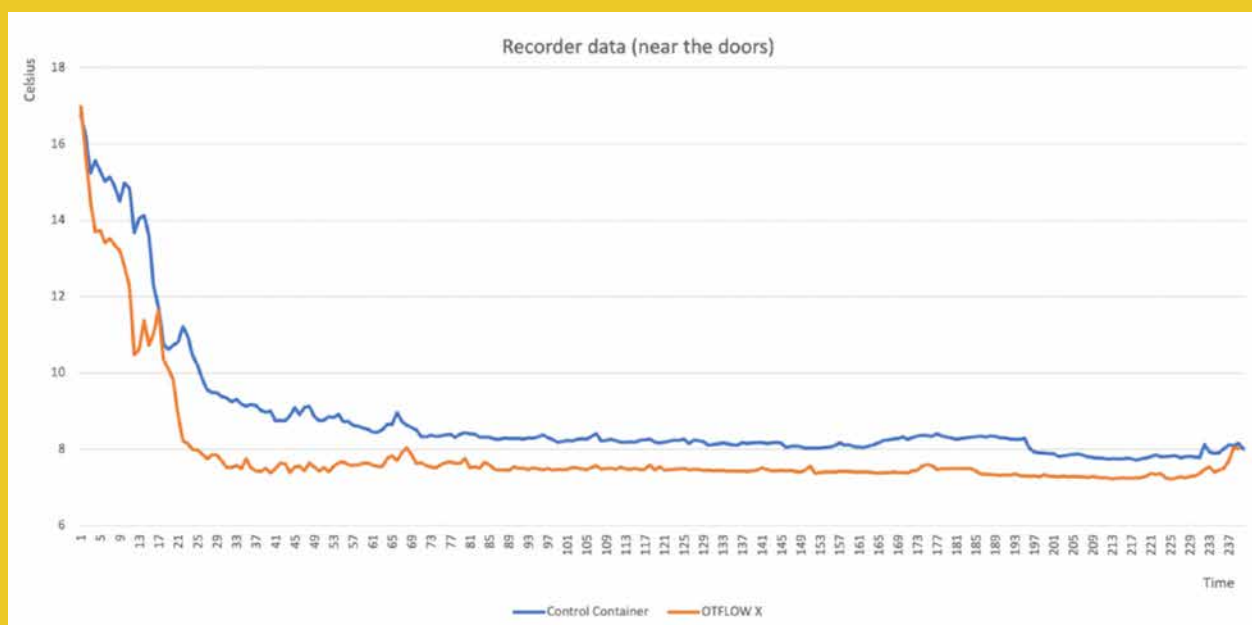
Goudsesingel 130 (unit 3.74), 3011 KD Rotterdam, The Netherlands

In international trade, many pineapples are exported in refrigerated containers on vessels. For this fruit, the quality is well-conserved if the storage temperature is between 7°C and 10°C. In practice, however, there are rather significant temperature fluctuations, frequently reaching levels above 10°C, causing damage to the fruits. As a result, there have been many exporters' claims on fruits because of temperature control issues.

The University of Wageningen and Otto de Groot, a Dutch senior fruit consultant, developed a floor cover for refrigerated containers called OTFLOW*. This post-harvest technology was recently tested in a study carried out along with VISA S.A., one of the largest pineapple exporters in Costa Rica. The test was conducted with 50 containers, half of them with the floor covers and the other half without them. Temperatures were measured along

with pineapple shipping by multiple recorders in each container, especially to determine differences between the front and back of the containers.

The temperature recorders placed at the doors showed that the containers with the technology reached the set temperature faster than those without them (Figure). Additionally, the temperatures at the doors were always closer to the set temperature than those without the technology. The test showed that the temperature in the 25 containers without the floor cover rose too high (above 10 degrees), 788 times. In those with the floor covers, it was only 311 times, an improvement of 61%. Containers without the technology had a temperature difference of 1.8 °C on average. Instead, the temperature in containers with the technology registered differences of 0.6 °C, an improvement of 67%.



* OTFLOW, www.otflow.com, Email : Tania@otflow.com Tel: +31 (0) 627 650 106 (Tania Brito)

News from Réunion Island / France



A summary of CIRAD research on pest control (*R. reniformis*, nematode, and *D. Brevipes*, mealybug associated with wilt), based on the stimulation of natural defenses of the MD2 pineapple in pesticide-free cropping system.

Alain Soler et al., Cirad, Réunion Island

Introduction

Rotylenchus reniformis are phytophagous nematodes spread over many pineapple production areas as Réunion (I.O.), but also in Hawaii, in Caribbean islands and many other areas. *R. reniformis* are semi-endoparasitic nematodes as their populations grow mainly in the soil surrounding the roots. Only the females attach themselves to the outside of the roots, take on a kidney shape full of eggs, which are laid in the ground. Large infestations reduce the nutrition of the pineapple and consequently can reduce yield by more than 50%.

Mealybugs are present everywhere in the pineapple production areas in Reunion (Nurbel et al, 2020), but also almost everywhere in the pineapple 'world'. In combination with Pineapple Mealybug Wilt associated Viruses (PMWaVs) they induce a disease called 'Pineapple Wilt' that has a strong impact on the yield and quality of fruits produced for export (Hu et al, 2005). Mealybugs and therefore PMWaVs are spread through contaminated plant material harvested from infested fields. The wind can also disseminate the young larvae called 'crawlers' in the fields. Finally, several species of ants have a mutualistic interaction with mealybugs, as they feed on the honeydew produced by the mealybugs; in turn, the ants protect the mealybugs from their predators.

Pineapple MD2 is a good host for both parasites. In conventional production systems, these pests are controlled by chemical applications.

Consumers, buyers and authorities out of concern for the protection of health and the environment increasingly criticize these practices. Thus, pesticides are gradually banned in many producing countries, and producers are looking for alternatives to pest control.

Plants have evolved basic defenses against pests. In different plant species, many varieties have been observed to have developed the ability to strengthen these basic defenses against a wide range of pests. Cell surface receptors recognize the presence of a pathogen and, via specific signaling pathways, prepare the plant to react rapidly to new infestations (priming of systemic resistances). Priming can be triggered by the presence of certain parasites or by hormonal elicitation (chemicals or microorganisms). The plant is then able to reduce the ability of parasite populations to multiply and develop by regulating its own defense genes and the production of toxic metabolites. Priming can be induced either as systemic acquired resistance (SAR) dependent on the hormone salicylic acid, or as induced systemic resistance (ISR) dependent on the hormone jasmonic acid. SAR and ISR target interaction against biotrophic or necrotrophic parasites respectively. We hypothesized that priming pineapple plants could contribute to pest control in a more ecological production system based on rotation with cover crops to benefit from a low initial inoculum (Soler at 2013, a). Here, two examples of present experiments show the potential management of *R. reniformis* and *D. brevipes* on the MD2 variety with SAR and ISR induced by appropriate stimulations. The possibility of using them as components of pesticide-free biocontrols

is discussed. This is a synthetic presentation of CIRAD's research on this subject; detailed data have recently been published (Soler et al., 2021) or will be published soon, such as during the next ISHS Pineapple Symposium in 2023.

Material and Methods

Vitroplants of MD2 (~100g) and suckers (~150g) from a MD2 nursery were used for separate experimentations for *R. reniformis* and *D. brevipipes*. Inocula of 4000 nematodes per plant, and inocula of 5 to 20 individuals of mealybugs inoculated per plant were prepared from populations reared on *Vigna unguiculata* and on small vitroplants of MD2 pineapple, respectively for nematodes and mealybugs. Plant priming was done with salicylic acid (SAL, 1 mM) for SAR, or methyl jasmonate (JAME, 0.1 mM) for ISR, which were used as elicitors of SAR and ISR defense signaling pathways. Counting of populations for *R. reniformis* were made after extraction by an elutriation – sieving method of 50g soil under pineapple (Seinhorst, 1962). Counting of *D. brevipipes* populations were done manually under a binocular magnifying device. Greenhouse experiments were done with stimulation repeated three times at 3-day intervals, and field experiments with monthly stimulations (six in total) between planting and forcing. The field experiments were conducted using a rotation with *Crotalaria sp.* in a system of production without pesticide to reduce soil borne parasites and other stresses before planting pineapple. Priming was characterized with three of the enzymatic markers as PAL, PR1 and PR3 for nematode and mealybug experiments, and three molecular markers, AcPAL, AcICS and AcMYB like, for mealybugs experiments.

Result and Discussion

• An ecological system of production

An ecological pesticide-free system of production that included rotations with cover crops like *Crotalaria sp.*, minimized inocula of *R. reniformis* populations and other soil pests like symphyllidae before planting pineapple. The poor host status of *Crotalaria* species for the reniform nematodes is known to reduce their populations (Wang

et al, 2003). Marie-Alphonsine et al (2017), and Soler et al. (2021) specifically tested *Crotalaria sp.* in pesticide-free production systems including rotation with pineapple to reduce *R. reniformis* but also Symphyllidae. The biomass of *crotalaria* also contributed to high levels of soil organic matter (>50T fw/ha) with high levels of nitrogen (about 3%). They are also good cover crops reducing the impact of weeds on the next crop. We considered that these conditions were a key element of the production system to optimize the effectiveness of systemic resistances against pests because they reduce the stress level of pineapple (Soler et al, 2013a). A high level and/or number of stresses could reduce the effectiveness of systemic resistances by limiting the energy resources that the plant could mobilize to fight against a specific parasite (Choudhary et al., 2012).

• Systemic resistances against the reniform nematode

In greenhouse experiments on MD2 tissue culture plants, Soler et al. (2013) showed that the populations (eggs + adult vermiforms) were significantly reduced by both stimulations ISR and SAR, respectively -67.0% and -55.8% compared to controls. It was also noted that on the MD2 controls, nematode populations were higher than on the Smooth Cayenne controls (for example about 3x for eggs). The result indicated that, without priming, MD2 has been a better host than Smooth Cayenne for the reniform nematode.

In the same series of greenhouse experiments, Soler et al. have characterized the establishment of priming of ISR defenses with enzymatic markers such as Lipoxygenase, Superoxide dismutase, Peroxidase or Catalase (oxidative stress), and PAL, PR1 and PR2 (defense). A slight transient change in enzyme activities related to oxidative stress appeared within one hour after application of methyl jasmonate. This transient stress is normally observed with the setup of priming. Then two weeks after inoculation of nematode inoculum, during the multiplication of the reniform nematode, the activities of defense enzymes such as PAL, PR1 and PR3 were higher on the stimulated plants than on control plants (Soler et al., 2013, b). This is also related to an effective priming setup.

In a field experiment without pesticide, eggplants were grown before pineapple to increase the populations of reniform nematodes in the soil. Eggplants helped produce naturally a high inoculum of *R. reniformis* (Soler et al, 2021). The authors tested ISR stimulations (methyl-jasmonate) against *R. reniformis* on pineapple suckers of MD2

on this experimental plot. The results showed that eight months after planting pineapple, *R. reniformis* populations were significantly reduced by -58.4% in this field. The infestations of pineapple were respectively 4302 and 10332 individuals in 100g of soil for stimulated plants and non stimulated ones (**Figure 1**).

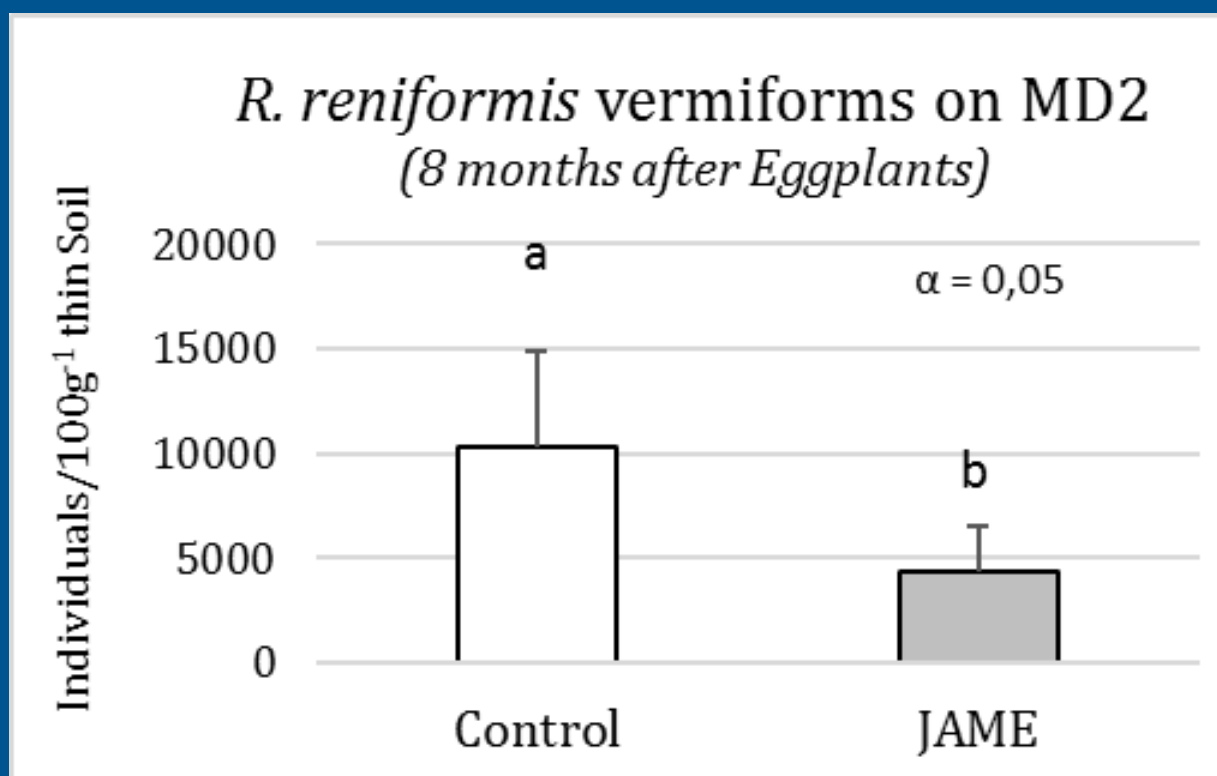


Figure 1. Decrease of populations of *R. reniformis* on MD2 in field experiment after ISR stimulation. [ISR induced by Methyl jasmonate (JAME) 0.1mM monthly application between planting and forcing (8), control = water; nematodes extracted and counted in 100g of soil. (different letters a,b indicate significant differences at $\alpha=0.05$)]

In the same experimental field under ecological management with rotation, including *Crotalaria sp.*, before planting pineapple to minimize the nematode inoculum, the same authors obtained a significant reduction of the nematode populations evaluated just before forcing (8 months) on MD2 pineapple after *Crotalaria sp.* compared to populations on pineapple after eggplants. After *Crotalaria sp.* the populations of nematodes on pineapple were much lower, 3550 and 2408 individuals in 100g of thin soil respectively for control and ISR stimulated plants. These levels of nematode infestation were too low to reduce the plant growth as indicated by the 'D' leaves weight.

These results showed that the rotation system with *Crotalaria sp.*, without pesticides, was efficient per se to reduce nematodes populations, but although eggplants produced a higher inoculum in the soil, the ISR was able to maintain low multiplication of *R. reniformis* on pineapple compatible with a commercial production (Soler et al., 2019).

- **Systemic resistances against the mealybugs *D. brevipes* associated with the Wilt disease**

In a greenhouse experiment on MD2 tissue culture plants, the SAR defenses induced by salicylic acid (SAL) application before inoculation of mealybugs significantly reduced their multiplication (-91.8%)

compared to the control (**Figure 2**). However, ISR defenses induced by methyl jasmonate (JAME) could not significantly reduce mealybug multiplication. These results were consistent with the trophic status of mealybugs, which, as

biotrophic agents, induce and respond better to SAR defenses than to ISR defenses. The last ones are related to necrotrophic agents like caterpillars, or to symbiotic microorganisms like mycorrhiza and several nonpathogenic bacteria.

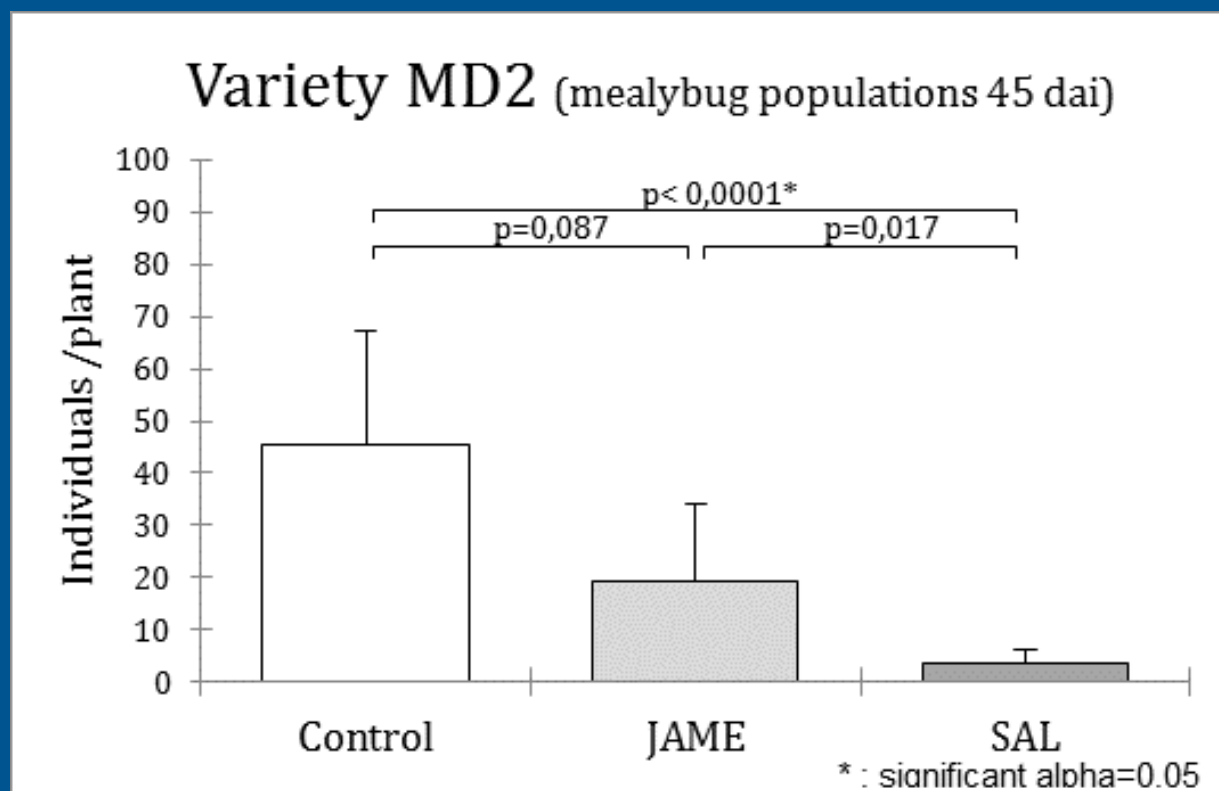


Figure 2. Evolution of *D. brevipes* populations on MD2 in greenhouse experiment after ISR and SAR stimulations. [ISR by Methyl jasmonate (JAME) 0.1mM, and Salicylic acid (SAL) 1mM, and water (Control) applications; counting 45 days after inoculation.]

Different enzymatic markers characterized the SAR priming and defenses. Activities of Phenylalanin ammonia lyase (PAL), and Pathogenesis related proteins (PR3 and PR1) showed significant differences ($\alpha = 0.05$) between stimulated (S I) and non-stimulated (NS I) plants after inoculation of

the mealybugs (**Figure 3**). PAL is the enzymatic activity responsible of salicylic acid biosynthesis by the plants, and leads to biosynthesis of phenolic compounds. PR3 and PR1 are directly related to the defense of the plants.

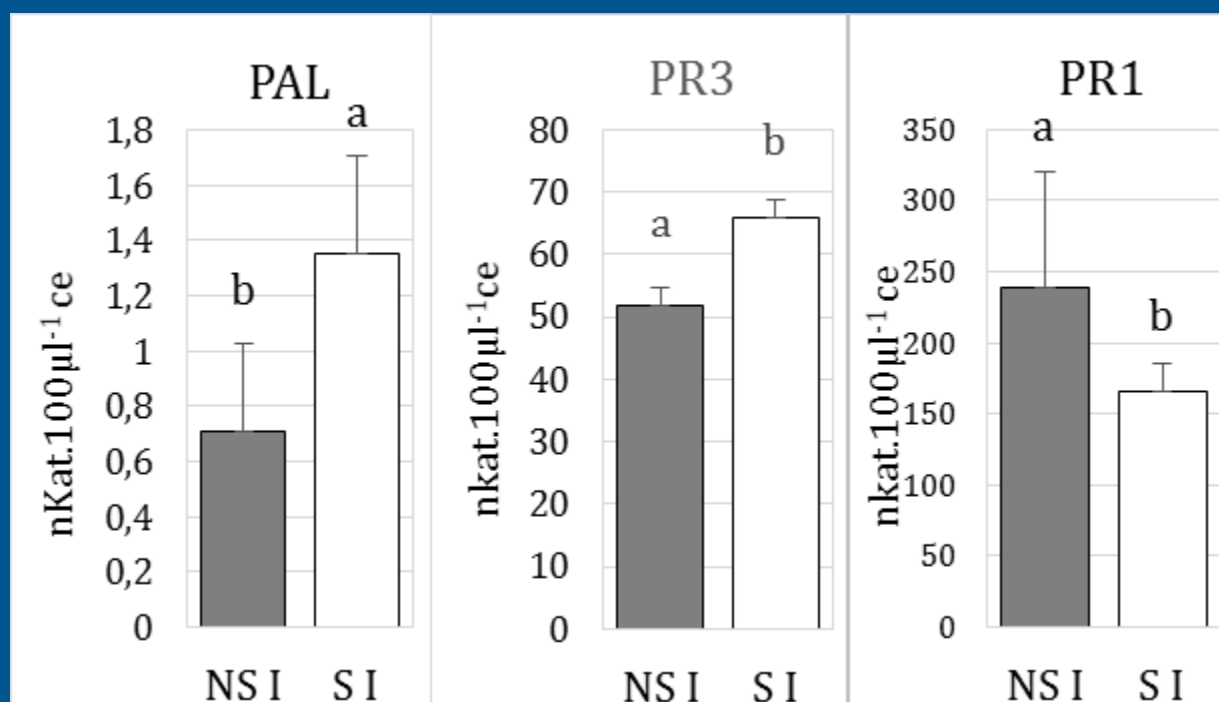


Figure 3. Enzymatic markers of SAR on MD2 pineapple, two weeks after SAR induction and mealybugs inoculation. [SAR induced by salicylic acid (1 mM) 2 weeks after inoculation of 20 mealybugs. (different letters a,b indicate significant differences at $\alpha=0.05$)]

Molecular markers can also characterize the SAR defenses (**Figure 4**). The regulation, up or down, of the expression of genes of defense such as AcPAL and AcICS2, two genes related to the synthesis of salicylic acid, and one transcription factor AcMYB-like involved in the control of the expression of the

AcPAL were evaluated. The results showed that the gene expressions linked to PAL and salicylic acid biosynthesis were strongly upregulated by SAR stimulation of the plants, and the inoculation of the pathogens (S I) compared to the control only inoculated with mealybugs (NS I).

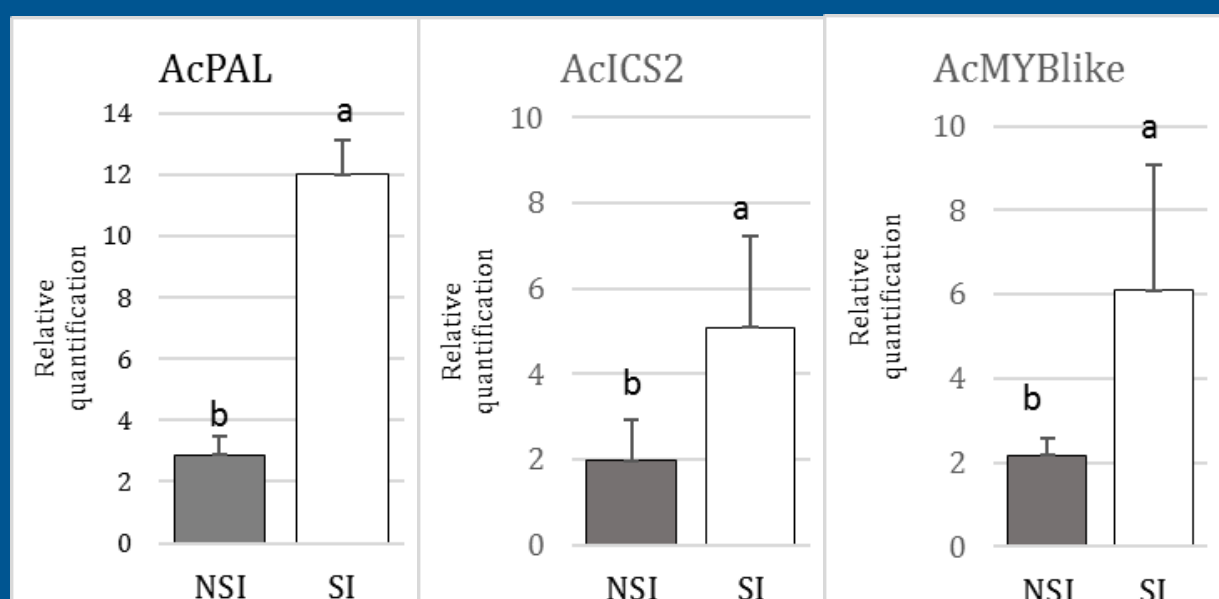


Figure 4. Molecular markers of SAR on MD2 pineapple, one day after SAR induction and mealybugs inoculation. [SAR induced by salicylic acid (1mM), then gene expression analyzed 24h after inoculation of 20 mealybugs/plant. (letters a,b indicate significant differences at $\alpha=0.05$), SI = stimulated then inoculated, NS I = inoculated control]

These results showed that the priming of MD2 pineapple with salicylic acid induced SAR defenses able to control mealybug multiplication in controlled conditions. Few tests in a rotation system as previously described have been successfully done, but results must be consolidated.

Conclusion

The CIRAD researches presented here show that the management of mealybugs associated with wilt and nematodes by introducing systemic resistance into cropping practices is a promising tool for integrated pest management in MD2 pineapple. Large amounts of pesticide are still currently used on pineapple. Thus, a zero pesticides should be a target for ecological production systems. The inducers of systemic resistances currently tested work at very low concentrations, giving quantities per ha counted in a few g. Ongoing studies focus on the methods of application for producers (number of applications, optimal concentrations of inducers, time of application and others), and the actual effectiveness of systemic resistances in real field conditions. Sources of natural inducers or microorganisms are also targets of current Cirad research. Systemic resistances are involved in the multi-stress tolerance (biotic and abiotic) of plants. Therefore, integrating them into an IPM system without pesticides is necessary for better efficiency of systemic resistances directed against specific pathogens before their populations become too high.

References

- Choudhary, D.K.. (2012). Microbial rescue to plant under habitat-imposed abiotic and biotic stresses. **Applied Microbiology and Biotechnology**, 96, 1137-1155.
- Hu, J.S., Sether, D.M., Metzger, M.J., Pérez, E., Gonsalves, A., Karasev, A.V., Nagai, C. (2005). Pineapple mealybug wilt associated virus and mealybug wilt of pineapple. **Acta Horticulturae**. (ISHS) 666, 209-212.
- Marie-Alphonsine P.A., Soler A., Gaude J.M., Bérinée M.A., Quénehervé P. (2017). Effects of cover crops on *Rotylenchulus reniformis* and *Hansenella* sp. populations. In: Bartholomew Duane P. (ed.), Reinhardt Domingo Haroldo (ed.), Duarte Souza F.V. (ed.). Proceedings of the IX International Pineapple Symposium. Louvain: ISHS, p. 185-193. (**Acta Horticulturae**, 1239). International Pineapple Symposium 9, 2017-10-15/2017-10-19, La Havane (Cuba).
- Nurbel T., Soler A., Thuries L., Dorey E., Chabanne A., Tisserand G., Hoarau I., Darnaudery M. (2021). Concevoir des systèmes de production d'ananas en agriculture biologique. **Innovations Agronomiques**, 82, 1-24.
- Seinhorst, J.W. (1962). Modifications of the elutriation method for extracting nematodes from soil. **Nematologica**, 8, 117e128.
- Soler A., Marie Alphonsine P.A., Quénehervé P., Prin Y., Sanguin H., Tisseyre P., Daumur R., Pochat C., Dorey E., González Rodríguez R.M., Portal N., Smith-Ravin J. (2021). Field management of *Rotylenchulus reniformis* on pineapple combining crop rotation, chemical-mediated induced resistance and endophytic bacterial inoculation. **Crop Protection**, 141: 8 p.
- Soler A.. (2019). Pineapple cultivation under agro-ecological management with biotechnology approaches. In : Bartholomew Duane P. (ed.), Reinhardt Domingo Haroldo (ed.), Duarte Souza F.V. (ed.). Proceedings of the IX International Pineapple Symposium. Louvain : ISHS, p. 65-75. (**Acta Horticulturae**, 1239). International Pineapple Symposium. 9, 2017-10-15/2017-10-19, La Havane (Cuba).
- Soler, A., Marie-Alphonsine, P.A., Corbion, C., Fernandes, P., Portal Gonzalez, N., Gonzalez, R., Repellin, A., Declerck, S., Quénehervé, P. (2013). A strategy towards bioprotection of tropical crops : Experiences and perspectives with ISR on pineapple and banana in Martinique. In: IOBC (Ed.), Proceedings of the Congrès: 6th meeting of IOBC-WPRS Working Group "Induced resistance in plants against insects and diseases": Induced resistance in plants against insects and diseases: leaping from success in the lab to success in the field, 2013, Avignon, France.
- Soler, A., Marie-Alphonsine, P.-A., Corbion, C., Quénehervé, P. (2013). Differential response of two pineapple cultivars (*Ananas comosus* (L.) Merr.) to SAR and ISR inducers against the nematode *Rotylenchulus reniformis*. **Crop protection**, 54, 48-54.
- Soler, A., Marie-Alphonsine, P.A., Quénehervé, P., Prin, Y., Sanguin, H., Tisseyre, P., Daumur, R., Pochat, C., Dorey, E., Gonzalez Rodriguez, R., Portal, N., Smith-Ravin, J. (2021). Field management of *Rotylenchulus reniformis* on pineapple combining crop rotation, chemical-mediated induced resistance and endophytic bacterial inoculation. **Crop Protection**, 141, 105446.
- Wang, K.H., Sipes, B.S., Schmitt, D.P. (2003). Intercropping Cover Crops with Pineapple for the Management of *Rotylenchulus reniformis*. **Journal of Nematology**, 35, 39-47.

Multicrop System with pineapple to be studied

Adrien Négrier, Cirad Réunion Island

The pineapple sector in Reunion Island is weakened by many factors such as climate change, societal pressure, the increase of pest pressure, less authorized pesticides, or the lack of manpower. It is necessary to change practices to make pineapple production systems more ecological, while maintaining yields and decent incomes for producers.

CIRAD in Réunion is currently working on the design of innovative and more ecological pineapple cropping systems. The focus will be on pest and disease management (weed control and soil borne pathogens) introducing in these new cropping systems a functional biodiversity to reduce the use of herbicides, nematicides, and plastic mulch as well. Functional biodiversity includes all the species in an agroecosystem that contribute to ecosystem services, *i.e.* the benefits that humans can obtain from the environment. These ecosystem services can be provided by crop associations and cover crops *e.g.* to control erosion, improve soil structure and health, regulate pest and disease or suppress weeds.

Experimentations have been designed to evaluate the performances of a multi-crops system that combines banana, pineapple and cover crops. The functional approach by measuring traits of the species like weed cover, light intercepted and agronomic features of bananas and pineapples will help understand the interactions between species and to optimize their spatial arrangement and timing of planting. Further experimentations will study the harmfulness of weeds on pineapple to determine a critical period of weeds interference. It will allow to optimize weed control interventions and reduce the use of herbicide and/or manpower. These trials will also allow to model weeds in pineapple cropping systems in order to better optimize the integration of cover crops in pineapple. Other production systems based on agroforestry will be co-designed with producers as pineapple and/or banana cultivation under lychee and/or mango trees in Cirad Reunion experimental station and at partner producers' sites.

Pineapple News – Recent Bibliographies (alphabetic sequence)

- Abu Kassim, F., Ganesan, V., Alobaidi, K., Azlina, H., Sarah, T., Al-Obaidi, J. (2021). Characterisation of virus-related red tip disease in pineapple (*Ananas comosus*). Research Journal of Biotechnology, 16, 10-17. 10.25303/1612rjbt1017.
- Aguilar, H., Solano-Guevara, A., Seeman, O., Ochoa, R. (2021). *Steneotarsonemus ananas* (Acari: Tarsonemidae): a complementary description from Australian pineapples and a new pest on *Neoregelia spp.* (Bromeliaceae) in Costa Rica. Acarologia, 61, 802-823. 10.24349/7u12-OKqx.
- Aili Hamzah, A. F., Hamzah, M.H., Che Man, H., Jamali, N.S., Izhar, S., Ismail, M.H. (2021). Recent updates on the conversion of pineapple waste (*Ananas comosus*) to value-added products, Future Perspectives and Challenges. Agronomy, 11, 2221. 10.3390/agronomy11112221.
- Alcasid, C., Patricio, C. (2021). Preliminary evaluation and selection of F1 derived progenies from 'MD2' X 'Queen' pineapple based on spine and fruit characters.
- Ali, M.M., Hashim, N., Aziz, S.A., Lasekan, O. (2020). Review - Pineapple (*Ananas comosus*): A comprehensive review of nutritional values, volatile compounds, health benefits, and potential food products. Food Research International 137. 109675
- Anderson, J., Dean, J., Pegg, K. (2022). Phosphonate applied as a pre-plant dip controls *Ceratocystis paradoxa* base rot of pineapple planting material. Australasian Plant Pathology, 51 (2), 245-249. 10.1007/s13313-022-00852-1.
- Anin, E., Fianko, A., Adzimah, E. (2022). Managing Supply Chain Risks: A Perspective of Exportable Pineapple Fresh Fruits in Ghana. European Journal of Business and Management, 7(3), 2015. ISSN 2222-1905 (Paper) ISSN 2222-2839 (Online)
- Arboleda, E., Jesus, C., Tia, L. (2021). Pineapple maturity classifier using image processing and fuzzy logic. IAES International Journal of Artificial Intelligence (IJ-AI), 10, 830-838. 10.11591/ijai.v10.i4.pp830-838.
- Araya-Chavarría, K., Rojas, R., Ramírez-Amador, K., Sulbaran, B., Rojas, O., Esquivel, M. (2022). Cellulose nanofibers as functional biomaterial from pineapple stubbles via TEMPO oxidation and mechanical process. Waste and Biomass Valorization, 13. 10.1007/s12649-021-01619-3.
- Barboza, N., Wu, J., Redondo-Solano, M., Uribe, L., WingChing-Jones, R., Usaga, J. (2021). First characterization of the probiotic potential of lactic acid bacteria isolated from Costa Rican pineapple silages. PeerJ. 9. 26.
- Barral, B., Chillet, M., Léchaudel, M., Lartaud, M., Verdeil, J-L., Conéjéro, G., Schorr-Galindo, S. (2019) An imaging approach to identify mechanisms of resistance to pineapple fruitlet core rot. Front. Plant Sci. 10:1065. doi: 10.3389/fpls.2019.01065
- Basumatary, I., Mukherjee, A., Katiyar, V., Kumar, S., Dutta, J., Muñoz-Bonilla, A. (2021). Chitosan-based antimicrobial coating for improving postharvest shelf life of pineapple. Coatings, 11. 10.3390/coatings11111366.
- Borges, A.L. (ed.). (2021) Recomendações de calagem e adubação para abacaxi, acerola, banana, citros, mamão, mandioca, manga e maracujá (Liming and fertilization recommendations for pineapple, acerola, banana, citrus, papaya, cassava, mango and passion fruit). Brasília, DF: Embrapa, 303 p. il.
- Cano Reinoso, D., Soesanto, L., Kharisun, K., Wibowo, C. (2022). Effect of pre-harvest fruit covers and calcium fertilization on pineapple thermotolerance and flesh translucency. Emirates Journal of Food and Agriculture, 33(10): 834-845. 10.9755/ejfa.2021.v33.i10.2766.
- Chaudhary, V., Kumar, V., Vaishali, S., Singh, K., Kumar, R., Kumar, V.. (2019) Pineapple (*Ananas cosmosus*) product processing: A review. Journal of Pharmacognosy and Phytochemistry, 8(3): 4642-4652.
- Chen, J., Zeng, H., Zhang, X. (2021). Integrative transcriptomic and metabolomic analysis of D-leaf of seven pineapple varieties differing in N-P-K% contents. BMC Plant Biology. 21. 10.1186/s12870-021-03291-0.
- Chen, P., Li, Y., Zhao, L., Hou, Z., Yan, M., Hu, B., Liu, Y., Azam, S.M., Zhang, Z., Rahman, Z., Liu, L., Qin, Y. (2017) Genome-wide identification and expression profiling of ATP-binding cassette (ABC) transporter gene family in pineapple (*Ananas comosus* (L.) Merr.) reveal the role of AcABCG38 in pollen development. Frontier in Plant Sciences, 8:2150. doi: 10.3389/fpls.2017.02150
- Djido, U., Fassinou Hotegni, N.V., Lommen, W.J.M., Hounhouigan, J.D., Achigan-Dako, E.G., Struik, P.C. (2021). Effect of planting density and K2O:N ratio on the yield, external quality, and traders' perceived shelf life of pineapple fruits in Benin. Frontier in Plant Sciences, 12:627808. doi: 10.3389/fpls.2021.627808
- Daud, A., Taasim, S., Rosli, A. (2021). An idea for compensating local farmers for a sustainable method of pineapple farming. International Journal of Academic Research in Business and Social Sciences. 11. 10.6007/IJARBS/v11-i17/11405.
- Fernandes, T., Inoue, M., Silva, A., Guimarães, A., Maciel, C.D.G., Mendes, K., Neto, J. Neto Santos, G., Martins, H. (2021). Phytosociological survey of weeds in pineapple crops at different times. Revista Brasileira de Agropecuária Sustentável, 11, 322-335.
- Ferracane, A., Salafia, F., Tropea, A. (2022). Pineapple waste cell wall sugar fermentation by *Saccharomyces cerevisiae* for second generation bioethanol production. Fermentation, 8. 10.3390/fermentation8030100.
- Ferreira, C.F., Silva, A.G.S., Santos, T.A., Ramos, A.P. de S., Oliveira, S.A.S. de, Junghans, D.T. (2019). Estabelecimento de fingerprint molecular em abacaxi via marcadores ISSR (Establishment of molecular fingerprint in pineapple via ISSR markers). Boletim de Pesquisa e Desenvolvimento, Cruz das Almas, BA: Embrapa Mandioca e Fruticultura, 25p., il.
- Ganesan, S., Sahu, S., Kishore, K., Kumari, N., Acharya, G. (2022). First report of pineapple leaf blight caused by *Lasiodiplodia theobromae* in India.

- Journal of Plant Pathology, 104. 10.1007/s42161-022-01087-1.
- Husin, N., Sapak, Z. (2022) *Bacillus cereus* for Controlling Bacterial Heart Rot in Pineapple var. MD2. TLSR, 33(1).
- García, A., Martínez, M., Landete, M., Prats, S., Sanahuja, A. (2021). Potential of industrial pineapple (*Ananas comosus* (L.) Merrill) by-products as aromatic and antioxidant sources. *Antioxidants*. 10, 1767. 10.3390/antiox10111767.
- Gomez, S., Kuruvila, B., Maneesha, P., Joseph, M. (2022). Variation in physico-chemical, organoleptic and microbial qualities of intermediate moisture pineapple (*Ananas comosus* (L.) Merr.) slices during storage. *Food Production Processing and Nutrition*, 4-5, 1-11. 10.1186/s43014-022-00084-2.
- Guerra, P.A., Souza, E.H., Max, D.A.S., Ross, M.L., Villalobos-Olivera, A., Ledo, C. A. da S., Martinez-Montero, M.E., Souza, F.V.D. (2021). Morphoanatomical aspects of the starting material for the improvement of pineapple cryopreservation by the droplet-vitrification technique. *Anais da Academia Brasileira de Ciências*, v.93, n.1. e20190555, ISSN: 1678-2690.
- Hernández-Chaverri, R. (2022). Physical-chemical characterization of pineapple stubble as possible raw material for bioenergetics. *Revista Internacional de Investigación y Inovación Tecnológica*, 9 (54), 40-55.
- Hien, T., Bach Long, T., Muoi, N., Tran, T.T. (2022). Effect of pretreatment on quality of frozen Cau Duc pineapple (*Ananas comosus*). *Materials Today: Proceedings*. 10.1016/j.matpr.2022.01.070.
- Hikisz, P., Bernasinska-Slomczewska, J. (2021). Beneficial properties of bromelain. *Nutrients*, 13, 4313. 10.3390/nu13124313.
- Hobbs, J., Prakash, P., Paull, R., Hovhannisyan, H., Markowicz, B., Rose, G. (2021) Large-Scale Counting and Localization of Pineapple Inflorescence Through Deep Density-Estimation. *Front. Plant Sci*. 11:599705. doi: 10.3389/fpls.2020.599705
- Hong, K., Zhang, L., Zhan, R., Huang, B., Song, K., Jia, Z. (2017) Identification and characterization of phospholipase D genes putatively involved in internal browning of pineapple during postharvest storage. *Frontier Plant Sciences*, 8:913. doi: 10.3389/fpls.2017.00913
- Hotegni, V.N.F., Lommen, W.J.M., Agbossou, E.K., Struik, P.C. (2024) Heterogeneity in pineapple fruit quality results from plant heterogeneity at flower induction. *Frontiers in Plant Science*, v.5, article 670.
- Hounhouigan, M., Chadare, F.J., Sanya, A., Gbaguidi, A., Dekpemadoha, J., Linnemann, A., Hounhouigan, D. (2021). How processing treatments applied in developing countries affect pineapple juice quality? The case of Benin. *Bulletin de la Recherche Agronomique du Bénin (BRAB)*, Volume 31 (02).
- Ismail, S. N., Shamimi, N., Ghani, A., Ab Razak, S., Adawiah, R., Abidin, Z., Zubir, N., Zainol, R. (2021). DNA profile of commercial pineapples in Malaysia by using SSR markers. *Malaysian Applied Biology*, 50, 15-22. 10.55230/mabjournal.v50i3.2209.
- Irawan, B., Wahyuningtias, I., Ayuningtyas, N., Isky, O., Farisi, S., Sumardi, S., Afandi, A., Hadi, S. (2022). Potential lignocellulolytic microfungi from pineapple plantation for composting inoculum additive. *International Journal of Microbiology*, 1-6. 10.1155/2022/9252901.
- Jin, X., Liu, Y., Hou, Z., Zhang, Y., Fang, Y., Huang, Y., Cai, H., Qin, Y., Cheng, Y. (2021) Genome-wide investigation of SBT family genes in pineapple and functional analysis of AcoSBT1.12 in floral transition. *Front. Genet*. 12:730821. doi: 10.3389/fgene.2021.730821
- Junghans, T.G., Junghans, D.T. (2021) Armazenamento e reguladores de crescimento na germinação de sementes de abacaxizeiro (Storage and growth regulators in pineapple seed germination). *Cruz das Almas, BA: Embrapa Mandioca e Fruticultura, Boletim de Pesquisa e Desenvolvimento*, 124, 18 p.
- Kalaivanan, D., Adiga, J., Ramasamy, S. (2022). Pineapple as intercrop can conserve soil & moisture and increase profitability in cashew plantations. *Agroindia*, March, 30-32.
- Karolina, R., Tandika, W., Hasibuan, A., Putra, M., Fahreza, D. (2022). Pineapple leaf fiber (PALF) waste as an alternative fiber in making concrete. *Journal of Physics: Conference Series*, 2193. 012061. 10.1088/1742-6596/2193/1/012061.
- Khatodiya, N., Malik, M. (2022). Review: Effects of edible coating on fresh-cut fruits. *Journal of Pharmacognosy and Phytochemistry*, 11, 192-199. 10.22271/phyto.2022.v11.i1c.14342.
- Li, Y., Wu, Q., Huang, X., Liu, S., Zhang, H. (2016). Molecular Cloning and Characterization of Four Genes Encoding Ethylene Receptors Associated with Pineapple (*Ananas comosus* L.). *Frontiers in Plant Science*, 7, article 710.
- Loekito, S., Afandi, A., Afandi, A., Nishimura, N., Koyama, H., Senge, M. (2021). Gypsum supplies calcium to ultisol soil and its effect on pineapple growth, yield and fruit quality in lower single bed under climate change. *Issue*, 10.20944/preprints202111.0337.v1.
- Loekito, S., Afandi, A., Nishimura, N., Koyama, H., Senge, M. (2022). The effects of calcium fertilizer sprays during fruit development stage on pineapple fruit quality under humid tropical climate. *International Journal of Agronomy*, 1-9. 10.1155/2022/3207161.
- López Mejía, N., Posada, N., Antolinez, J. (2022). Gastronomic preparations based on pineapple identified in the municipality of Lebrija, Santander, Colombia, and deconstruction of a traditional recipe. *International Journal of Gastronomy and Food Science*, 27. 100479. 10.1016/j.ijgfs.2022.100479.
- Lu, X., Sun, D., Rookes, J.E., Kong, L., Zhang, X., Cahill, D.M. (2019) Nanoapplication of a resistance inducer to reduce *Phytophthora* disease in pineapple (*Ananas comosus* L.). *Front. Plant Sci*. 10:1238. doi: 10.3389/fpls.2019.01238
- Ma, H. Y., Li, L., Liu, S., Shi, W., Wang, C., Zhao, Q., Cui, N., Wang, Y. (2022). Physiological response, phytohormone signaling, biomass production and water use efficiency of the CAM plant *Ananas comosus* under different water and nitrogen regimes. *Agricultural Water Management*, 266. 10.1016/j.agwat.2022.107563.
- Matos, A.P. de, Pádua, T.R.P. de, Oliveira, F.O. de P., Cordeiro, Z.J.M., Pereira, R.S. (2018) Sistema orgânico de produção de mudas de abacaxi (Organic system of production of

pineapple plantlets). Embrapa Mandioca e Fruticultura. Circular Técnica, 127. 11p. ISSN 1809-5011

Matos, A.P. de, Sanches, N.F., Souza, L.F. da S., Teixeira, F.A., Elias Júnior, J. (2021). Guia prático para reconhecimento de problemas fitossanitários e deficiências nutricionais no abacaxizeiro (Practical guide for recognizing phytosanitary problems and nutritional deficiencies in pineapple). Embrapa Mandioca e Fruticultura. Documentos, 252.

Nze, E.O., Tom, C.T., Harriman, J.C., Echereobia, C.O., Abana, P.C., Udo, U.K. (2021). Nigerian Journal of Tropical Agriculture, 158-168.

Oliveira, V. de S., Pires, A., Ferreira, T.R., Silva, L.G., Cerri Neto, B., Corrêa, K.C.C., Brandes, M.F., Arantes, S.D., Arantes, L. de O., Tognere, J., Schmildt, E.R. (2021). Adjustment of mathematical models to determine quality characteristics of pineapple cv. Vitória fruits. 10.36524/ric.v7i1.1216.

Owoeye, T., Kehinde, A., Ajayi, O., Afolalu, A., Popoola, J., Ajani, O. (2022). Phytochemical constituents and proximate analysis of dry pineapple peels. IOP Conference Series: Earth and Environmental Science, 993. 012027. 10.1088/1755-1315/993/1/012027.

Pádua, T.R.P. de, Rosa, R.C.C., Matos, A.P. de, Viana, E. de S., Reis, R.C., Cordeiro, Z.J.M. (2020) Manejo de plantas de cobertura e adubação para abacaxizeiro cultivado em sistema orgânico de produção em Lençóis, Chapada Diamantina, BA. (Management of cover crops and fertilization for pineapple cultivated in an organic production system in Lençóis, Chapada Diamantina, BA). Embrapa Mandioca e Fruticultura. Comunicado Técnico, 173, 8p.

Pádua, T.R.P. de, Viana, E. de S., Matos, A.P. de, Pereira, F. das N., Sena, U. de O., Oliveira, F.O. de P., Santos, V.T. dos. (2021) Controle da queima solar de frutos de abacaxi com tela de sombreamento em sistema orgânico de produção (Sunburn control of pineapple fruits with shading screen in an organic production system). Embrapa Mandioca e Fruticultura. Circular Técnica, 131, 10p.

Pandey, N., Ming, R. (2021). The SAGA of pineapple: genome-wide identification and tissue-specific expression of Spt-Ada-Gcn5-acetyltransferase (SAGA)

complex. Euphytica, 217. 10.1007/s10681-021-02945-2.

Patnaik, K., Dash, S., Patra, C., Dash, D., Swain, S., Pradhan, P., Mishra, A., Bhol, R. (2022). Effect of fertigation and mulching on growth and yield of pineapple cv. Simhachalam. The Pharma Innovation Journal, 11(2): 2954-2959.

Pereira, G.N.D., Souza, E.H., Souza, J. da S., Cardoso, C.E.L., Santos, A.B. dos, Souza, F.V.D. (2021). Analysis of the economic viability of organic production system of ornamental pineapple plants for cut stems. Ornamental Horticulture, 28, 92-102. 10.1590/2447-536X.v28i1.2382.

Pérez-Romero, J., Salgado-García, S., Lagunes-Espinoza, L., Córdova-Sánchez, S., Ortiz-García, C. (2021). Effect of NPK fertilization on the chemical properties and bioactive compounds of the Cabezona pineapple fruit. Agro Productividad, 10.32854/agrop.v14i10.1803.

Reinhardt, D.H.R.C. Abacaxi - práticas pós-Indução floral que podem aumentar o tamanho do fruto (Pineapple - post-floral forcing practices that may increase fruit size). Embrapa Mandioca e Fruticultura. Documentos, 248, 19p., il., 2021.

Reinhardt, D.H.R.C. (2019) A cultura do abacaxizeiro: tradição e inovação (The pineapple crop: tradition and innovation). In: Zucoloto, M., Zago, H.B. (Org.). Fruticultura Tropical: Diversificação e consolidação. Alegre, ES: CAUFES, v. 3., 80-96, il.

Reis, R.C., Viana, E. de S., Padua, T.R.P. de, Matos, A.P. de, Sasaki, F.F.C., Cordeiro, Z.J.M. (2018) Influência da densidade de plantio na qualidade físico-química e sensorial do abacaxi 'Pérola' em sistema orgânico de produção (Influence of planting density on the physicochemical and sensory quality of 'Pérola' pineapple in an organic production system). Embrapa Mandioca e Fruticultura. Boletim de Pesquisa e Desenvolvimento, 96, 20p., il. ISSN 1809-5003

Rodrigues, J., Silva, A., Rozane, D., Natale, W., Silva, S. (2021). Leaf reference values for 'Pérola' pineapple quality using compositional nutrient diagnosis. Journal of Plant Nutrition, 1-14. 10.1080/01904167.2021.2020826.

Rosmaina, R., Elfianis, R., Mursanto, F., Janna, A., Erawati, T., Yani, L., Solin, N., Zufahmi, Z. (2021). Mutation induction in the pineapple (*Ananas comosus* L. Merr) using colchicine. IOP Conference Series: Earth and Environmental Science, 905. 012082. 10.1088/1755-1315/905/1/012082.

Roy, P., Ghosh, S. (2022). Perceived marketing system effectiveness by pineapple growers in Tripura. Indian Journal of Extension Education, 58, 24-28. 10.48165/IJEE.2022.58305.

Ruslan, N.A., Saili, A. (2021). Factors influencing smallholder farmer's perspective toward sustainable management of pineapple waste. Food Research, 5, 56-61. 10.26656/fr.2017.5(S4).002.

Sahu, P., Pradhan, S., Panigrahi, P., Mandal, K.G., Sethi, D. (2021). Intercropping pineapple: A water saving and profitable practice in pre-bearing drip irrigated mango orchards of Eastern India. Soil Conservation Society of India, 30th National Web Conference on "Soil and Water Management Technologies for Climate Resilience, Agricultural and Environmental Sustainability", 14-16, / Bhubaneswar, Odisha, India.

Santos, I.L.N., Coelho, E.F., Barbosa, D.H.S.G., Lima, L.W.F., Pádua, T.R.P. de, Junghans, D.T. (2021) Application of fertilizers and root enhancers by two irrigation systems on 'BRS Imperial' pineapple. Revista Brasileira de Fruticultura, v. 44, n. 3 (e-882) DOI: <http://dx.doi.org/10.1590/0100-29452022882>

Santos, M.A.C., Loiola, M.V. do C., Silva, M.A.V., Araújo, J. F., Coccoza, F. Del M., Carvalho, R.S. (2022). Drought diagnosis in the municipality of Itaberaba-Ba and the potential impacts for pineapple growing. International Journal of Advanced Engineering Research and Science, 9, 2456-1908. 10.22161/ijaers.93.39.

Sapak, Z. & Mohd Faisol Mahadeven, A.N., Nurul Farhana, Norsahira, S., Mohd Zafri, A.W. (2021). A review of common diseases of pineapple: the causal pathogens, disease symptoms, and available control measures. Food Research, 5, 1-14. 10.26656/fr.2017.5(S4).004.

Sarangi, P., Thangjam, A., Singh, Ng., Shadangi, K., Srivastava, R., Singh, A.,

- Chandel, A., Pareek, N., Vivekanand, V. (2022). Sustainable utilization of pineapple wastes for production of bioenergy, biochemicals and value-added products: A review. *Bioresource Technology*, 351. 127085. 10.1016/j.biortech.2022.127085.
- Silva Junior, J.F. da, Souza, F.V.D., Pádua, J.G. (ed.). (2021) A arca de Noé das frutas nativas brasileiras (Noah's ark of Brazilian native fruits). Brasília, DF: Embrapa. ISBN 978-65-87380-34-6
- Silva, J.M., Lima, P.R.L., Souza, F.V.D., Ledo, C.A. da S., Souza, E.H., Pestana, K. N., Ferreira, C. F. (2019) Genetic diversity and nonparametric statistics to identify possible ISSR marker association with fiber quality of pineapple. *Anais da Academia Brasileira de Ciências*, v.91, n.3, Epub Sep 16, Rio de Janeiro.
- Souza, F.V.D., AUD, F.F., Souza, E.H. de, Ferreira, F.R., Santos, G.S. Manual de gestão do banco ativo de germoplasma de abacaxi (Management manual of the Pineapple Active Germplasm Bank) Embrapa Mandioca e Fruticultura. Documentos, 250, 2021.
- Souza, F.V.D., Lameira, O.A. (2021) Bancos genéticos de Ananas (abacaxi e curauá) (Genetic banks of *Ananas* (pineapple and curauá)). In: Silva Junior, J.F. da, Souza, F.V.D., Pádua, J.G. (ed.). A arca de Noé das frutas nativas brasileiras. Brasília, DF: Embrapa. Cap. 4, p. 49-61.
- Trejo-Aguilar, D., Sangabriel-Conde, W., Gavito-Pardo, M., Banuelos, J. (2021). Mycorrhizal inoculation and chemical fertilizer interactions in pineapple under field conditions. *Agriculture*, 11, 934. 10.3390/agriculture11100934.
- Valencia-Chamorro, S., Pérez-Revelo, K., Vásquez, W., Viera, W., Vilaplana, R. (2021). Thyme oil treatments to control internal rot caused by *Fusarium verticillioides* in pineapple fruit (*Ananas comosus* var. MD-2). *Acta Horticulturae*, 1323, 73-78. 10.17660/ActaHortic.2021.1323.12.
- Vidinamo, F., Fawzia, S., Karim, A. (2022). Investigation of the effect of drying conditions on phytochemical content and antioxidant activity in pineapple (*Ananas comosus*). *Food and Bioprocess Technology*, 15. 10.1007/s11947-021-02715-x.
- Villalobos Olivera, A., Ferreira, C., Paz, E., Lorente González, G., Souza, F.V.D., Engelmann, F., Martínez-Montero, M., Lorenzo Feijoo, J. (2022). Inter simple sequence repeat (ISSR) markers reveal DNA stability in pineapple plantlets after shoot tip cryopreservation. *International Journal of Plant Research*, 7. 10.1007/s42535-021-00327-6.
- Ye, L., Cao, L., Zhao, X., Guo, X. Ye, K., Jiao, S., Wang, Y., He, X., Dong, C., Hu, B., Deng, F., Zhao, H., Zheng, P., Aslam, M., Qin, Y., Cheng, Y. (2022). Investigation of the Jasmonate Zim-Domain gene family reveals the canonical JA-signaling pathway in pineapple. *Biology*, 11, 445. 10.3390/biology11030445.
- Yow, A, Bostan, H., Castanera, R., Ruggieri, V., F. Mengist, M., Curaba, J., Young, R., Gillitt, N., Iorizzo, M. (2021). Improved high-quality genome assembly and annotation of pineapple (*Ananas comosus*) cv. MD2 revealed extensive haplotype diversity and diversified FRS/FRF gene family. *Genes*, 13, 52. 10.3390/genes13010052.
- Yuan, X., Wang, B., Hong, S., Xiong, W., Shen, Z., Ruan, Y., Rong, L., Shen, Q., Dini-Andreote, F. (2021). Promoting soil microbial-mediated suppressiveness against *Fusarium* wilt disease by the enrichment of specific fungal taxa via crop rotation. *Biology and Fertility of Soils*. 57, 10.1007/s00374-021-01594-w.
- Zhou, W., Sun, Y., Zou, L., Zhou, L., Liu, W. (2021). Effect of galangal essential oil emulsion on quality attributes of cloudy pineapple juice. *Frontier Nutrition* 8:751405. doi: 10.3389/fnut.2021.751405

Contributions to Pineapple News

Contributions to Pineapple News become public property and can be reprinted without permission. As a matter of courtesy, any material reprinted from Pineapple News should acknowledge the author and source of the material. The scope of contributions to Pineapple News includes:

- Timely news about research, cultural practices, processing, storage, and marketing of pineapple.
- New, interesting, or unique practices or problems developed by or encountered by growers.
- Country or status reports on the local pineapple industry.
- For articles not included in the above, please contact the editor.

The language of Pineapple News is English. Editing assistance will be provided on request and internet language translation, e.g., google translate at <http://translate.google.com>, or <http://www.spanishdict.com/translation> for Spanish, provide quite accurate translations.

Tables: Submit in MS Word format or as spreadsheet files.

Graphs: Provide copies of the original file for each graph included in an article. If submitting as a jpg file, the resolution must be high enough so all elements are easy to read.

Photographs: Photographs must have minimum dimensions of 800 pixels, e.g., 800 x 600 pixels.

Author guide: Use the guide at <http://www.ishs.org/wri/pap1.htm> when preparing contributions to the newsletter.

Send contributions and inquiries to: Domingo Haroldo Reinhardt, Embrapa Mandioca e Fruticultura, Caixa Postal 7, 44380-000 Cruz das Almas, Bahia, Brazil; phone: 55 75 3312 8027, email: domingo.reinhardt@embrapa.br

Pineapple News 2022 is published by Embrapa Mandioca e Fruticultura (Embrapa Cassava & Fruits), Cruz das Almas, Bahia, Brazil. Reference to commercial products and services is made for the convenience of readers with the understanding that no discrimination is intended and no endorsement by the Embrapa and their employees is implied. Information in this newsletter is public property and may be reprinted without permission.



Graphic Project:
Anapaula Rosário Lopes

Cover:
Andreza dos Santos Lima

Diagramation:
Andreza dos Santos Lima
Anapaula Rosário Lopes

Dezembro (2022): PDF

